

Index in Alphabetical Order by Topic
of the Messages to Veronica Lueken
at Our Lady of the Roses Shrine
INDEX OF SUBJECTS AND TOPICS
From the messages at the Vigils Veronica attended
for each year from
1970 to 1994

Page 1

1970 Messages Index

Vigil Dates: 6/18, 6/19, 6/20, 6/21, 7/1, 7/15, 8/5, 8/14, 8/21, 9/7, 9/14, 9/28, 10/2, 10/6, 11/1, 11/21, 12/7, 12/24, 12/26, 12/31

Abortion 7/1, 8/5, 8/14, 8/21, 11/1, 11/21, 12/7, 12/26, 12/31

Angels 9/7, 10/2

Angels of light 9/14, 12/7

Antichrist. See also Satan
in U.S. 12/7

Appetites must be tempered 8/5

Avarice 7/15

Ben 9/28

Bishops. See Hierarchy

Black mass 8/21

Blindness 10/2, 11/21

Body of Christ. See Eucharist

Cardinals. See Hierarchy

Charity. See also Love
grown weak 11/21

Chastisement 9/14, 10/6

description of 9/7

greater than you can imagine 8/21, 12/26

held in abeyance 12/26

is imminent 9/7, 12/7

will be metered by man's sin 8/14

Chastisements, minor 12/31

Children

guard them with prayer 7/15

innocent victims 7/1, 9/7

walking in darkness 12/26

Christ the King 11/21

Church

covered in darkness 7/15

do not abandon 8/21, 9/14
pagan rituals in 11/21
Communion in the hand 9/7
Constant vigil of prayer 9/14, 10/2, 10/6, 11/1
Convents 9/14
Country. See United States
Cross(es)
heavy 12/26
will increase 8/5

Death. See also Veil, over/across
is beginning of spiritual life 8/21
Dedicated. See also Priests; Nuns
building chain to hell 11/21
misguiding children 9/7
Divinity of Christ 9/14
Dove, mournful cry of 7/15
Drugs 12/31
Drunkenness 12/31

Eagle 12/7
plucked, will not rise again 7/15
Elect, the 10/6
England
in conspiracy to destroy U.S. 12/24
sending witchcraft materials to U.S. 12/31
Entertainment, avoid all forms of 7/15
Eternal Father
angry 12/26
grows impatient 8/5
Eucharist, do not desecrate 8/21
Euthanasia 12/7, 12/31

False
prophets 12/24
religions 12/24
Fashions 8/5, 9/7

Greed 7/15

Heaven
existence of 10/2

has no measure of time 8/21
is earned very hard 8/5
just a sleep away 7/15
Hell
doors open wide 7/15
existence of 10/2
Heresy 8/14
Hierarchy, pray for 11/1
Holy Spirit 8/5
ask Jesus to send 9/7
be guided by 7/15, 9/14
being diffused throughout world 12/31
Homes
blackest of sins in 12/26
many causing destruction of souls 12/24
no salvation outside of 11/21
Hope in prayer 6/18
Hourglass 11/1
Humility 7/15

Immaculate Heart of Mary will triumph 8/14

Jesus
anguish of 11/21
asks for comforting 8/21
forgotten by man 7/1
lonely 8/14
saddened by fall of children 9/14
still shedding His Blood 7/15
visit Him 9/14, 11/21
will always be with you 11/1
will protect against darkness 7/15
Judge not 8/5

Leaders weakening 12/7
Love. See also Charity
cannot be forced 9/28

Man/mankind
inhumanity of 10/2
must come of own will 9/28
Man of perdition/sin. See Antichrist

Martyrs in days ahead 8/5, 8/21
Mary Elena 9/28
Medal of Our Lady of the Roses
will bring many blessings 9/28
will build the Shrine 11/1
Message from Heaven
must be dispersed 8/5
must be shouted from roof 9/14
Middle East crisis 10/2
Modesty 11/21
Monuments 11/21
Mothers
guard your children 9/28
must clean out daughters' closets 11/21
Our Lady will comfort 7/1
stand together, outwit enemy 8/21
taking children to be slaughtered 12/26

Nakedness 11/21
Nuns
habits disapproved of 8/14
woe to those who cause fall of dedicated 11/21

Obedience 12/31
Octave, the 8, the 4 11/1
Our Lady
carries the light 6/18
cries for souls 6/18, 9/7
defamed 12/7
holds back darkness 8/5
holds key to the Kingdom 9/14
Mediatrice between God and man 9/7
Mother of the world 8/21, 11/1
wanders earth in tears 8/5

Padre Pio 9/28, 10/2
Parents
must give good example 11/1
must guard children's souls 8/5
Pavilion 10/6
Penance
and reparation needed 8/14

will be heavy for world 6/21
Perseverance 7/15, 12/26
Pleasures, bodily destroy souls 11/21
Pope. See Vicar
Prayer(s)
 a form of soul meditation 10/6
 and sacrifice can recover souls 11/21
 can stop man of perdition 7/1
 never wasted; be persistent 11/1
 salvation in 7/15
Prepare! 12/31
Pride 7/15
Priests, priesthood
 confused 12/26
 in darkness; lost the way 7/15
 pray for 11/1, 12/7, 12/26
Prisoners for love of Jesus 12/31
Purgatory 8/21, 11/1

Redemption, grace, peace 9/28, 11/1
Reparation needed 12/26
Revelry and sin 12/31
Rosary 9/7, 9/14
 a solid chain from coast to coast 10/6
 can hold back darkness, save souls 8/5
 has been cast aside 10/6
 increase number of 12/26
 light of the world; pray daily 7/1, 7/15
 pearls of prayer 6/18, 10/6
 pray slowly, with the heart 10/6
 request them in stores 11/21
 use as a weapon 10/6
 wear it 8/14, 9/7, 10/2, 12/7

Sacred grounds 10/6
 will be oasis in a barren land 11/21
Sacred Heart of Jesus
 bleeding from man's arrogance 12/7
 bleeding from man's sins 10/2
Sacrifice(s) 12/26
 all must make 9/28
 needed to enter Heaven 12/31

St. Anne 10/2
St. Francis 10/2
St. Gabriel 9/28
St. Joseph 8/14, 10/2
St. Michael 9/28, 12/7
 will stand beside all who call 12/31
St. Raphael 9/28
St. Theresa 8/14, 9/28, 10/2, 10/6, 11/1
Saints appearing on earth 10/2
Satan
 no land free from his destruction 9/28
 plans destruction of church, souls 9/14
 seeks to destroy from within 11/1
 waits to gather you into the fires 12/26
 walks the earth 7/15
 worship of 8/21, 12/7
Saved, all will not be 11/1
Scientists seeking, will find satan 11/1
Seminaries 9/14
Separation of sheep from goats 12/24
Shorts and slacks 9/7
Sign(s)
 from Heaven 8/5
 of the cross 12/7
 of the times 9/28
Sin(s)
 destroying marriage bond 12/31
 of the flesh 10/2
Soul(s)
 many will be lost 6/18, 7/1, 8/5
 weakened by excesses 8/5, 12/31
Spiritual childhood, little way of 10/2
Statues. See Monuments
Suffering 8/5, 8/21

United States
 angel of peace has left 9/14, 11/1
 fallen to enemy of God 8/14
 moral decay in 11/21

Vanity 11/21
Veil, over/across 10/6

Veronica

allowed to see, so obligation is heavier 9/28
difficult task for 12/24
must make more sacrifices 9/28
must retire in prayer 1 hr. before vigils 12/31
they will try to silence her 10/6
work just beginning 6/19

Verse

"All hearts must ascend" 6/18
"Mary, Guardian of the flowers" 12/26

Vicar

do not abandon 8/21
plan to remove him 12/7
trusted ones disobedient to 11/21
Victim souls, many needed 9/7, 10/6
Vigils, directions for 6/20

Visions of Veronica

Apocalyptic signs, tribulations

angel placing hand on earth, confusion, darkness, fear 11/1
huge waves along east coast, buildings falling 12/26
people fleeing; blackened, charred bodies 8/14

Demons, hell, UFOs

bottomless pit, many falling into 7/15

Our Lady, angels, saints

Michael, Gabriel sprinkling graces from Heaven 9/28
Nativity scene 12/24

Symbols, words, miscellaneous

Blue Angels gliding in a ray of light 11/1
dragon, white dove fighting 7/15
eagle a blackened skeleton 9/7
eagle, demons pushing it over the edge 12/24
League of Nations [U.N.], serpents behind desks 12/31
plucked eagle, demons reaching up to pull it down 12/7
plucked eagle, dragon, lizard, bear 7/15

Vocations 12/24

Voice-boxes 10/6

Warning, major 11/1

Warnings, minor unrecognized 12/31

Wolves in sheep's clothing 9/14

World

kingdom of satan 11/1

your exile 7/1

Worldly pleasures

avoid 8/21, 9/14

blind you to truth 7/15

1971 Messages Index

Vigil Dates:

2/1, 2/11, 2/28, 3/8, 3/24, 4/3, 4/7, 4/10, 5/19,
5/30, 6/17, 7/1, 7/15, 7/25, 8/5, 8/15, 8/21,
9/7, 9/14, 9/28, 10/2, 10/7, 11/1, 11/20, 12/7,
12/24, 12/25, 12/31

Abortion 5/19, 8/5, 8/21, 9/28, 12/25

Angels 7/1

Angels, guardian 5/30, 8/5

Angels of light 5/30, 9/14

do not be misled by 12/25

Antichrist 8/15, 12/25. See also Satan

cause of trouble in Church 4/3

forces must be removed from Church 10/2

has infiltrated whole earth 8/21

hides the truth of Heaven 9/7

in gov't, schools, media, Church 12/24

in your country 2/1, 2/11, 8/5

reign longer than man expects 2/1

seeks possession of all souls destined for Heaven 2/11

sets destruction upon earth 5/30

will not destroy Church 9/28

Apocalypse, all must read 11/20

Armageddon 2/1, 5/30

Astrology is for unbelievers 12/7

Ball of Redemption 6/17, 7/1, 8/5, 12/25, 12/31. See also
Chastisement

many will die 11/20, 12/24

many will see and not believe 8/21

Bible 5/30, 6/17, 9/7

being distorted by false teachers 12/31

do not accept rewriting of 12/25

read and learn the truth 12/7

Bishop(s). See also Bishops and cardinals; Hierarchy; Hats,
Purple/Red

now hold the balance 11/20

Bishops and cardinals

bishop against bishop, cardinal against cardinal 12/24
Black mass spread throughout earth 5/30
Body of Christ. See Eucharist
Book of life. See Bible
Brainwashing, satanic infiltration 12/31

Cardinals. See also Bishops and cardinals; Hierarchy; Hats, Purple/Red

leading bishops into error 8/15

Cataclysm 7/1, 12/25

Catastrophe(s) 10/7

Charity. See also Love

grown cold 6/17

Chastisement 9/14, 10/7, 11/1

has been delayed 4/10

will be a cleansing from God 8/15

you will not escape without prayer and sacrifice 9/28

Children

being conditioned to hate 9/7

bodies, souls destroyed by enemy 9/7

entering spiritual void 7/1

Heaven's main concern 5/30

learning blasphemy, heresy, satanism 12/7

must be guarded 2/1

must be instructed in Faith 9/28

souls being starved 7/25

victims of elders 7/15, 7/25, 12/24

Children of God/light

can save others by example 5/30

must ask guidance of Holy Spirit 12/25

must be prudent about miracles 6/17

must carry cross without complaint 12/7

must give out messages 9/14

must help gather souls 4/10, 5/30

must learn to live in the spirit 3/24

those who remain true to Jesus to be given light 10/7

will be rewarded for saving souls 9/28

China 8/5

Church

acts of mockery in 7/1

being destroyed from within 12/24

can never be destroyed 6/17

desecrations in 12/7
do not leave; patch cracks 6/17
do not speak out against 4/3
great deception in 12/24
in darkness wears band of death 3/24, 6/17, 8/15, 9/28,
12/25
major illness in 10/7
must glorify God, not man 6/17
satan has entered 6/17, 12/25
Clergy. See also Priests, priesthood
hearts have grown hardened 2/11
ignore Our Lady's pleas; ask for sword upon them 6/17
must read Bible 12/7
must stand with Holy Father, not disobey him 6/17
need prayers; many have left the light 12/31
pray for 12/7
Commandments of God 10/2
Communion in the hand 2/11
Confusion 12/25
Conscience 6/17
Conspiracy 12/24
Constant vigil of prayer 3/24, 5/30, 7/1, 8/5, 8/21, 9/7,10/2,
12/7
Country. See United States
Cross means of purification 8/21
Cures, many will be given, but many must carry cross 8/21,
12/25

Darkness is blindness of heart 6/17
Delusion, the Father has allowed 11/20
Demons
in human form, countrymen consorting with 7/1
plan destruction of children 12/25
set loose upon earth 11/1
Devils. See Demons
Disobedience 7/25
Disturbances
planned by satan 7/25
will be many in future 8/15

Egypt 2/11
England 8/5

Eternal Father

asks for many Rosaries 4/7
has bestowed a delay 4/10
warns the world 2/28

Eucharist

be nourished by 12/7
receive daily 5/19
to be given only by priest 2/11

Evil

far greater than in past 7/15
now covers world 12/7
recognize faces of 10/2

False

pastors 9/7, 9/14
prophets 2/1, 5/30
teachers, theologians 12/31

Fatima 1917, America 1971 3/24

Fatima, third secret of 6/17

Free will 5/30, 12/25

Future

can be held back, not changed 12/7
is now 9/14, 12/24

Hat(s), Purple/Red

Red fallen, Purple being misled 11/20
Red will not expel Vicar from Rome 10/7

Heaven 7/25, 8/5

one glorious family 12/25
only passport is grace and love 8/15
short distance from farthest star 7/1
test for entrance into 5/30
was created for all, but man must repent 11/20
we must shed blindness, repent to enter 9/14
will be gained by merit 12/25

Hell

existence of 5/30, 11/20
souls falling into like snowflakes 12/25

Hierarchy. See also Bishops; Bishops and cardinals; Cardinals;

Hats, Purple/Red

many sold souls to get to head 6/17
need prayers 2/11

to be given time to mend ways 12/24
under heaviest attack 6/17
Holy Father. See Vicar
Holy Spirit
sins against 4/3
will guide you 4/3
Homes, division in 12/25
Host. See Eucharist
Hourglass 7/1, 7/15
last grain approaching 9/14
sands running faster 8/21
Humanism 8/21, 10/2, 11/1, 12/24

Immaculate Heart of Mary
Our Lady will surround us with 8/5
will be our shield 8/21
will triumph over darkness 3/24
Immodesty 11/20

Jacinta 1972 photograph given 9/14
January 21, 1971 2/11
Jesus

all who deny will be punished 12/7
always present in His House 10/7
heart sobbing, hands bleeding 2/1
still sheds blood for us 6/17
Judge not 4/10
Judgment will be by merits of soul, not earthly gains 12/25

Love. See also Charity
is in giving 4/10
true meaning of 10/2, 12/25

Lucifer. See also Satan
roams the world 7/1
temples to honor him 7/1
Luxury has weakened souls 7/15

Man/mankind
brings about own destruction 11/1
has aligned himself with satan 10/2
has used luxury to destroy soul 11/20
in U.S. will suffer greatly 12/7

will be accountable for fall of soul 5/30
Man of perdition/sin. See Antichrist
Manifestations. See also Miracles
many will be given 9/14
Martyrs 7/25
will be many 8/21, 9/28, 12/25
Mass
do not lose faith in 10/2
have Mass said for conversion of loved ones 11/1
Materialism 8/21, 10/2, 12/24
Medal of Our Lady of the Roses 2/11, 5/30
Message from Heaven
cast aside 8/21
must be dispersed 10/2, 12/24, 12/25
to be given to all clergy 6/17
to be given to hierarchy and priests 7/1, 7/25, 12/24, 12/31
Mind main point of entry for evil one 5/30
Miracle(s). See also Manifestations
great spectacle; believe what you will see 10/7
great spectacle from Heaven to come soon 10/2
will be many 9/7
Modernism 11/1
Monuments
all who keep in homes will be saved 12/7
must be kept in homes 2/1, 5/19, 12/25

New York City
cesspool; will be leveled 9/7
brood of vipers in 9/7
unparalleled evil in 5/19
Noe 7/1, 9/7

Opinion of man 12/31
Our Lady
always with us 9/14
assembles armies to defend truth 12/31
cannot force us to come to Her 11/20
comes as advocate of peace 4/10
carries light in darkness 8/15, 11/1
comes to warn, protect 9/7
defamed 7/25
gathers graces to strengthen us in days ahead 5/19

gives graces from sacred grounds 10/7
grieves that Her messages not read 2/28
has traveled worldwide 2/1, 11/1, 12/25
has wandered the world in tears 4/3
heart torn with sorrow 12/24
Mediatrix between God and man 7/1
Mediatrix of all graces 9/7, 12/24, 12/25
will be with us on eve of all feast days 12/31
will carry the light 3/24
will protect those who ask with love 8/5
words cast aside 9/28
words hidden from world 6/17

Paradise will be restored 8/21, 12/25

Parents

have grown lax 9/7
must bring truth to children 8/5
must guard children's souls 11/1
must keep Faith in children's hearts 6/17
responsible for childrens' souls 8/5, 8/21, 12/25

Pause, the great 2/1

Peace, cries of 11/1

Peace symbol

diabolical sign of satan 8/15
do not allow children to wear 2/11
mark of the beast 12/7
sign of Antichrist 2/1

Penance

and atonement asked for 5/30
will be severe 4/3

Perseverance 11/20

all who persevere will be saved 12/31

Pope. See Vicar

Poverty 7/25

Prayer(s)

and sacrifice can rescue those destined for hell 11/1
and sacrifice, fortify life with 12/24
and sacrifice needed for priests 5/19
and sacrifice needed to reach Heaven 7/25
and sacrifice only means of salvation 2/11
and sacrifice, Our Lady asks for 4/3, 5/30, 9/28, 11/1,
12/31

being gathered for souls 9/7
can recover fallen souls in Church 10/2
Hail Mary 11/1
I protect myself with the shield of the Immaculate
Conception 7/1
Jesus, extend to us in the light 2/11
music to ears in Heaven 7/1
needed for Vicar 12/25
needed sorely for priests 5/30
needed to recover souls 8/21, 9/14
Our Father 11/1
penance, sacrifice needed 12/31
power of 6/17, 7/1
pray, sacrifice for days ahead 11/20
pray with the heart 3/24
too few 4/3
will release souls from purgatory 4/3
Pride 4/10
intellectual 8/21, 12/7
Priests, priesthood. See also Clergy
falling into satan's web 6/17
indoctrinating souls with evil 9/7
lawfully ordained can always consecrate 10/7
no longer recognize evil in Church 12/7
pray for 12/7
Prophets 12/7, 12/25
many rising in defense of Jesus 12/31
Purgatory 9/14

Redemption, grace, peace 8/5
Renewal bringing destruction 12/31
Rosary
keep with you day and night 4/3, 8/21
pray daily 2/1
pray slowly, with the heart 11/1
to be said slowly 3/24
to be worn about neck 2/1, 2/11, 5/19, 5/30, 6/17, 7/1,
7/25, 9/7, 9/28, 10/7
Russia 8/5

Sacramentals 12/25
Sacred grounds chosen not by accident 5/19

Sacred Heart of Jesus 9/14
save yourself in 12/7
St. Alphonsus 11/1
St. Gabriel 9/28
St. Joseph 10/2
St. Michael 7/25, 9/28
call upon often 3/24, 5/30, 10/2
guardian of Church; must be returned 6/17
St. Raphael 9/28
St. Theresa 10/2, 11/1
Saints, latter day 11/1
Satan. See also Lucifer
has disciples in schools, Church 8/21
has disciples in schools, gov't, media 5/19
has entered Church 6/17
has many agents among you 10/2
in highest positions in Church 8/15, 12/7
parades as angel of light 5/30
seeks souls of all destined for Heaven 7/25, 8/5
seeks to stop prayers of atonement 3/24
spreads destruction, hatred, abortion 4/3
Satanism 11/1
Scripture. See Bible
Second Coming
Jesus and Our Lady will appear to us 8/21
Separation of sheep from goats 11/20
September 7, 1970, message of 2/28
Shield of Immaculate Conception 7/1
Shrine of Our Lady of the Roses
many graces to be given from 11/20
shown to Veronica 10/2
will be oasis in barren land 8/21
Six sixty-six, meaning of 2/11
Sodom 9/7
Spirit, war/battle of 5/19, 9/28, 12/24
Stars, three will fall before the darkness 3/24
Statues. See Monuments
Suffering can release souls from purgatory 10/2, 12/25
Supernatural, existence of 2/11

Tabernacles, remain close to 10/7
Truth not to be hidden 2/11

Unholy ray, guard children from 5/19, 8/5

United Nations

brood of vipers 9/7, 11/1, 11/20

set itself up to lead people to destruction 12/7

United States

a plan against 8/21, 12/24

being destroyed from within 12/24

brood of vipers in 11/20

calling chastisement upon itself 7/25

corruption in 9/28

going farther into darkness 8/5, 11/20

great evil in 7/15

heading for destruction 12/7

in dire danger 6/17, 8/15

must remove brood of vipers in New York, 12/7

protected in past by consecration to Our Lady 7/1

save country with Rosary 10/7

will be destroyed 4/10

Vanity 8/21

Veronica

given highest guardians in Heaven 12/31

messenger for Jesus 3/24

must be cautious of associates 10/7

must ignore opinion of man 12/31

must reach cardinals, bishops with message 8/5, 11/20

must speak out without fear 6/17

road will be filled with thorns 8/15

warned to bar doors 2/1

will meet opposition from clergy 12/31

will suffer to gather 144,000 souls 4/10

Verse

"The end is not as far as you can see" 9/7

Vicar

grieved by disobedience 9/14

has been asked for great sacrifice 10/2

must be obeyed 6/17

plan to remove him 10/7, 12/25

Visions of Veronica

Apocalyptic signs, tribulations

great explosion, bodies of land sinking into water 7/1
Church, Rome
old man holding Commandments; grim reaper on red horse; Pope
being beheaded 10/2
Heaven, purgatory
ladder to Heaven; angels, saints, martyrs 11/1
Jesus, God, Trinity, Eucharist
Jesus on cross, Our Lady catching blood in chalice; people
on crosses; word FIAT 8/21
Passion and death of Jesus 3/8/71
Our Lady, angels, saints
four angels standing over the water 12/24
Shrine of Our Lady of the Roses; Rosary in sky 10/2
three large angels with little children 10/7
Words, symbols, misc.
Rosary in sky forming figure 8; written in sky: "4-11, IN
GOD'S WILL" 10/2
Voice-boxes will share way of cross 5/19

War punishment for sin 6/17
Warning, great spectacle from Heaven 10/2, 10/7
Woman/women
parts of body exposed will be burned 7/25
will not dress as men 2/28
World
being destroyed 12/24
enshrouded in evil 5/30
Worldly
pleasures 2/11, 4/3, 8/5, 12/24
pursuits will blind you 12/25

1972 Messages Index

Vigil Dates: 2/1, 3/24, 3/25, 4/1, 4/10, 5/10, 5/30, 6/8, 6/18, 7/15, 7/25, 8/5, 8/14, 8/15, 8/21, 9/7, 9/14, 9/28, 10/2, 10/6, 11/1, 11/20, 12/24, 12/30, 12/31

Abortion 3/25, 6/8, 6/18, 11/1
brings eternal damnation 5/10
Abstinence on Christmas Eve 12/24
Africa 7/15
Angels, existence of 12/31
Angels, guardian 2/1
call on them 4/1
not a myth 3/25
Angels of light
ravenous wolves with black hearts 8/14
satan comes as 2/1
Antipope 9/7
Apocalypse
instruct others to read 8/14
with light of the Spirit you will understand 9/7
Apparitions, difference between body, spirit states 12/31
Armageddon 6/8
Armies for Heaven will follow road of Jesus 10/2
Army, satanic will be vanquished 3/24
Astrology, false science 12/31
Atheist, word of is not binding 5/30
Atonement. See also Prayer and penance; Penance
asked by Our Lady 4/1
prayer, sacrifice only course to save mankind 2/1

Babylon 2/1, 4/1
Balance of St. Michael heavily to left 12/24
Ball of Redemption 10/6, 11/20, 12/24. See also Chastisement
all will have received message and made choice 10/2
explained 3/24
is poised 9/7
many shall die 6/18

will fall from the constellations 2/1
Baptism of fire 6/18, 9/28
Bible
 being updated by satan 3/25
 many are not reading 5/10
 must not be changed, distorted 8/21, 10/2
 pages must turn 2/1
Bishop(s). See also Bishops and cardinals; Hierarchy; Hats,
Purple/Red; Mitres
 and priests, teaching been pure? 2/1
 and priests will be cast as venom into flames 2/1
 intellectual pride has been downfall 7/15
 will receive sign when heart is opened to Holy Spirit 12/24
Bishops and cardinals
 all must make atonement for 10/6
 held accountable for loss of souls in Church 7/25
 many walking in darkness 10/6
 must get off road to hell, cast aside lust, riches 8/5
 must get on knees; satan is among you 9/7
 must pray for fallen souls in their care 10/2
 must receive message in full 3/24
Blindness
 because of sin 2/1
 covers the earth 6/18
 no longer recognize truth 3/25
Body of Christ. See Eucharist
Book of life. See Bible
Books
 bad must be removed 9/14
 good, find and keep 4/1

Candles
 searching through darkness 11/1
 to lead sheep out of darkness 7/15
Cardinals. See also Hierarchy; Hats, Purple/Red; Mitres
 must pray, do penance, be warned of man of dark secrets 9/14
Charity. See also Love
 show by example 9/28
Chastisement. See also Ball of Redemption
 great, upon our country 8/21
 have you prepared yourself? 2/1
 numbers left will be few 9/14

Our Lady tries to prepare us for 9/28
 to be metered by offenses to God 5/30
 when it comes, Our Lady will be unable to shield us 9/7
 Chastity 9/28
 Children
 many cast into hell by parents 12/30
 many to be removed from earth 7/25
 misled victims of bad example 9/14
 need discipline 5/10
 of Eternal Father must travel road to Heaven 10/2
 will not be lost when victims of elders 7/25
 Children of God/light
 all who light candles to join in ultimate victory 8/5
 "Blessed are they who seek the light" 4/10
 cleanse souls, prepare for spectacle ahead 2/1
 do not become discouraged 12/30
 have obligation to pass message to others 2/1
 light candles, search darkness 4/10
 must cast aside things of world 9/28
 must go forth as disciples of truth 8/21
 must live to return to the Kingdom 12/31
 must pray, do penance for others 9/28
 must retire from world given to satan 11/20
 must retire in prayer, works of charity 2/1
 must see that message reaches others 3/24
 must take hearts, minds from world of satan 10/6
 must visit tabernacles daily 5/10
 will be forced to make choice 4/10
 will be persecuted 12/24
 will have great trials 12/30
 will pray for recovery of hierarchy 10/2
 Christians unite against Lucifer 4/10
 Church
 aberrations, abominations in have no precedents 9/14
 agents of hell multiplying in 8/5, 11/1
 being subverted from within 9/28
 do not abandon 5/30, 8/21
 do not condemn; being despoiled by man 2/1
 great darkness in 7/15
 great evil in 8/21
 no political involvement to be allowed 3/24
 pagan practices in must stop 6/18

trials ahead for 3/25
two now on earth: of God, of man 2/1
will be cleansed by trial 11/1
Cities, many will fall 12/30
Clergy. See also Priests, priesthood
blindness, darkness lead many into abyss 11/20
can be blinded to truth when he falls from grace 11/1
do not read Bible 9/28
many have sold souls 8/21
many in purgatory, need prayers 11/1
must return to prayer, good example 12/24
must stop modernism, rationalization 8/5
need prayer, sacrifice, penance 7/15, 9/28, 12/24, 12/30
pray for, and We will give them the light 10/6
warned not to remove Vicar 9/7
Comet. See Ball of Redemption
Commandments of God
being cast aside 3/25
given to keep you on road to Kingdom 3/25
man must obey or be chastised 12/31
must be followed 8/21
Complacency 9/7
Conception, life begins at 5/10
Conscience 4/1
Constant vigil of prayer 7/25, 10/2, 12/24
Conversion, convert the unbeliever 2/1
Country. See United States
Cross(es)
of man 3/24
Veronica's given graces for cure, conversion 9/14
will become heavy, many will fall 2/1
Cures
some will be cured, others must carry cross 3/25
will be given spiritually if not physically 12/30
will be many 4/1, 12/30

Darkness held back by prayer, penance 12/24
Dates
none to be given 3/24, 11/1, 12/31
not necessary to speculate 12/24
Death
shall be commonplace in your country 8/5

there is no death 6/8
Dedicated. See Priests; Nuns
Demons
 are all about you 6/8
 demon three 7/15
 demon four now on earth 12/24
 two more major ones to come 12/24
 with major mission 10/2
Disciples
 of Jesus must save sheep 12/31
 will be subject to great attacks 12/30
Discipline
 in personal, spiritual life 8/15
 must be learned by the sisters 10/2
Doctors given many graces; seek their counsel too 12/30

Earth
 will be planet-struck 4/10, 5/30
 will be restored to original peace, beauty 3/25
Era, end of 9/28, 11/20, 12/30
Eternal Father
 can eliminate evil by cleansing, starting anew 11/1
 can turn all evil to good 5/30
 hears in secret, will reward in secret 6/8
 not a punishing God; waits with love, mercy 11/1
 plans heavy penance 11/20
 when He forgives, He forgets 11/20
Eucharist
 being desecrated 3/25
 do not go easy road and desecrate His Body 9/7
 do not permit desecration of 11/1
Euthanasia 3/25
Evil, recognize faces of 2/1, 12/31

Faithful and True, carry banner of 6/18, 8/21
False prophets 8/14, 12/31
Family
 circle gives strength for souls 12/31
 discord, deterioration in 12/30
 each must retire as a unit from the world 7/15
Fatima 12/24, 12/30
Fear

covers love in our hearts 11/1
many must know fear of God 12/30
no reason to fear; final outcome will bring joy 9/7
Ferron, Rose 11/1
Few will survive 5/10, 9/7
Flesh, union of was created for propagation of life 5/10
Fornication 3/25
Francisco 6/8, 12/30
Free will
submit it to God and be led along lighted road 8/14
we fall of our own free will 9/14
Future will be now 11/20

God is, was, will always be 4/1
Gospel has gone throughout world 12/24
Government of country infiltrated 6/8
Grace(s)
more bountiful than petals of roses 11/1
refuse them and we fall into darkness 12/31

Hat(s), Purple/Red
have succumbed to temptations of flesh 10/2
Red Hats have overstepped boundaries 7/15
Hearts of Jesus and Mary 8/15
how many have sought to ease hurt? 10/6
of Mary has uncountable thrusts from Her children 9/14
Heaven
glorious Kingdom 5/10
has no distinction of class, color, rank 8/14
none shall enter without repenting, cleansing soul 9/14
not an easy road 11/20
we must be spotless to enter 4/1
Hell
eternal torment by very desires that drove you there 9/14
existence of 4/1
filling up 9/7
not a myth 8/14
souls falling daily into 6/8, 11/20
Hierarchy. See also Bishops; Bishops and cardinals; Cardinals;
Hats, Purple/Red; Mitres
example is abominable 9/14
have abandoned prayer for love of world 12/30

have bargained for worldly gain; souls starved 3/24
have become soft in their ways 8/21
intellectual pride has been downfall 9/28
must get on knees, starve bodies of demons 8/21, 11/20
must not be involved in politics 4/10, 5/10, 6/18
must open hearts to Holy Spirit, allow light to enter 12/30
teaching been pure? 8/5
warning from St. Peter 8/5
Holy Father. See Vicar
Holy Hour
asked for by Our Lady on Sundays 9/14
will continue until tribulations 12/30
Holy Spirit
gifts of 6/8
open hearts to Him, receive truth 12/31
rejected by many 4/1
Hope, have hope in heart, remain in light 11/1
Host. See Eucharist
Humanism 11/20
false teachings 10/2
high priests have accepted 12/30
Human nature seeks to feed vanity 3/25

Images being removed by satan 4/10
Imitation of Christ 12/31
Immodesty 12/30
Immorality rampant; children becoming involved in 5/10
Italy, revolution in 9/28

Jacinta 6/8, 12/24, 12/30
1972 photograph 6/8, 12/24, 12/30
warns of affairs of Rome 12/30
Jesus
being recrucified 12/24
is, was, always will be God 3/25
Judases in Church, around Vicar 12/31
Judge not 2/1, 8/14, 9/28

Leaders, gov't, must pray, make atonement 11/20
Lilacs, gather and bring to Shrine 3/24
Love. See also Charity
is essence of divinity 12/31

is in unity 6/8
 of neighbor, parents will be a jest 4/1
 Lucia 12/24
 Lucifer/Luciel 10/6. See also Satan
 Luxury, excessive destroys spirit 2/1

Man/mankind
 arrogance in intellectual life 2/1
 evil, woe to him who destroys young souls 4/1
 has become degraded, immoral, pleasure seeking 4/1
 has decision for destruction of world 12/30
 has free choice, will not be forced into Heaven 3/24
 has hardened his heart 7/25
 has left road to Heaven 6/8
 is setting up own kingdom 9/28
 lost way, set up idol of self-worship 11/1
 must learn to humble spirit 2/1
 must work for daily bread, not desire riches 8/14
 of dark secrets 7/15
 pilgrims on earth, to make way back to Kingdom 3/25
 seeking to create, reached point of fallen angels 2/1
 will become as animal 3/25
 will be set up as idol to worship 5/30
 will have wars as long as he turns from laws of God 11/1
 will not be forced against his will 5/10
 worship of 12/31
 worships cross of man 3/24

Man of dark secrets 5/30
Man of many faces being developed to enter Seat of Peter 11/1

Manifestations
 given to strengthen you in days ahead 2/1
 many from Heaven will come to enlighten souls 8/5, 12/31
 many will be given in secret 8/21, 9/14
 prepare for spectacle ahead 2/1

Mark of the beast 12/31

Martyrdom
 many who defend Jesus will be slaughtered 4/10
 many will accept 3/25, 11/1

Medal of Our Lady of the Roses
 three to be sent to Holy Father 9/14

Media
 all controlled by satan 12/31

infiltrated 6/8
Medical plans including sterilization; reject them 7/15
Message from Heaven
for the cardinals 8/15
has reached those operating in darkness 9/14
hasten to bring to world 4/1, 8/5, 12/30
lengthy, repetitious to reach more souls 12/31
must be spread throughout world 5/30
of Feast of Immaculate Conception 12/30
speak once, offer prayers, penance for them 12/30
three books will be sent out in haste 8/15
unless you listen, you will be herded as cattle 4/10
will be compiled into three books 8/14
will be given in entirety 9/28
will go throughout world, then will come the end 2/1
Messengers from Heaven, many forced to discontinue 9/14
Mind, entrance point of spirit 9/28
Miracle(s). See Manifestations
Mitres, many shall fall into hell 7/15, 10/2, 10/6
Modernism, false teachings of 10/2
Monuments
all who keep are to be saved 4/1, 6/18
must be returned to Church 6/18
Mystical Body of Christ, crucifixion of 10/6

Nakedness 6/18
exposes body, causes another to fall 3/25
Nature, disturbances of 4/1
punishment from God 12/31
New York City
agents of hell in 4/10
chosen because evil is like cancer here 3/25
city of evil, will crumble to dust 5/30
looks for sign, will receive destruction 4/1
mark of beast labels it Babylon 2/1
Noe 9/28, 11/1, 12/30
Nuns
following evil masters, must set convents right 8/15
have cast aside vows 10/2
must come out of darkness before too late 8/5
must dress modestly, no hair showing 2/1
must live in spirit, out of world 9/28

must return habit to floor 11/20
must set example of purity, godliness 11/20
must set example of purity, modesty, live in spirit 7/25
will soon be put to test 9/28

Our Lady

all who follow will be led out of darkness 4/1
asks for our help 11/1
asks for perpetual recitation of Rosary in our country 12/31
Assumption of 12/31
calls out to deaf ears, hardened hearts 12/30
comes as Mediatrix 12/30
comes not to bring fear, but to prepare us for battle 11/1
comes to rescue those following Lucifer 3/25
comes to gather remnant to rebuild Church 8/5
is visiting many places on earth 2/1
knows human frailties, heartbreak, suffering 8/14
light of the world 9/28
likes loose clothing on women 5/10
listen to Her words, be saved 12/30
Mediatrix between God and man 7/25, 8/14, 12/30
Mediatrix of all graces 2/1, 8/15, 10/6, 11/20
promised to cover us with Her mantle 4/10
Queen of Heaven, Mother of earth 11/20
shut out in many places 4/1
struggles to reach all before Chastisement 11/1
tears fall on us 6/8
tires, heart is heavy 3/25
will abandon no one who reaches for grace 12/31
will be with us as we receive Chastisement 12/30, 12/31
will be with us until Second Coming 2/1, 9/7
will stand over Church during turmoil ahead 10/6

Padre Pio 11/1

Pagan practices 5/30

Papacy

enemy plans to place another in 12/31
entrance of satan's agent 8/5
man of dark secrets in 10/6
man of evil on seat of Peter; woe to souls 10/2
secret groups plan to enter seat of Peter 9/28

Parents

bad example, permissiveness, laxity 7/15, 10/2
bring soul-destroyers into homes 10/6
do not be lax in discipline 8/5
must guard souls of children 2/1, 3/24, 6/8
must prepare children's souls 9/7, 11/20
pampering children, starving souls 12/30
permissiveness, laxity of 9/14, 11/20
responsible for fall of children's souls 3/25, 4/10, 5/10
too busy with luxury, pampering 4/10

Peace

no peace without God 9/28
promised, will come after cleansing 9/14
will only be given on merit 8/5

Penance. See also Atonement

atonement, sacrifice needed to avoid destruction 11/1
atonement, sacrifice needed to save others 12/31

Photographs

Jacinta 1972 6/8, 12/24, 12/30
miracles in print 6/8
physical proof because of man's weak faith 3/24

Plague 4/1, 11/22

deterioration of children's bodies 3/25
for our country; science will have no cure 10/6

Pope. See Vicar

Pope Paul VI

enemy plans to remove him 4/1
has been forced under duress 12/30
in great danger 4/10
knows of traitors; accepts cross to avoid Church scandal
12/30

many prayers needed for 3/25, 9/28
needs constant prayers until December 7/25
offered self as sacrifice for fallen clergy 7/25
surrounded by evil, plan to remove him 10/6
warn him, save him by prayers 10/2
will soon be removed unless many sacrifices made 3/24
will soon join list of martyrs 7/15, 12/31

Pornography, abominations in print must be removed 9/14

Prayer(s). See also Atonement

can reach out, strengthen the weak 3/24
has made saints from sinners 10/2
of many have spared you from disaster 12/31

St. Michael exorcism 11/20
 Prayer and penance
 armor given by Our Lady 9/28
 necessary for all on earth now 10/2
 means for recovery 10/6
 Pride, vanity turn man from God 12/24
 Priests, priesthood. See also Clergy
 on road to damnation 7/15, 7/25
 will be accountable for fall of souls 7/25
 Prophecy, all must come to pass; can be lessened in degree
 8/14
 Punishment
 for world will be great 4/1
 often given to bring back to the fold 9/7
 will be given in stages 2/1
 will be measured by extent of sin 10/6
 Purgatory 5/10
 existence of 4/1
 many there forgotten; need prayers, sacrifices for release
 11/1
 purifies souls for entrance into Kingdom 12/31

 Rapture 11/1
 Rationalization 10/2
 Revelations of John. See Apocalypse
 Reward beyond human expectations 8/5
 Riches. See Worldly
 Romans, turn back while there is time 5/30
 Rome to suffer much strife 9/28
 Rosary
 all who say daily will be saved from trials ahead 6/8
 keep about your necks 2/1
 must be constant vigilance of 7/25, 12/24, 12/31
 Our Lady sends greatest graces with it 8/14
 Our Lady wants it across the country 4/10, 5/30
 passed on by St. Dominic, secret of salvation 11/1
 will cover your land 10/6
 will save your country 6/8

 Sacramentals
 armor against satan 4/1
 blessed with power for conversion, cure 10/2, 12/31

given for salvation, redemption 9/7
 must be worn 3/25, 5/30, 6/8, 8/5, 8/14, 10/2, 12/31
 will be source of comfort, manifestations 10/6
 Sacred grounds 11/1
 have graces to rescue souls 5/30, 6/8, 11/20, 12/24
 oasis in city of evil 6/18
 Our Lady there on eve of all feast days 2/1, 9/28
 will be oasis in barren land 2/1, 4/1
 Sacred Heart of Jesus
 bask in light of, come to for strength 2/1
 desecration to must be stopped 9/14
 save yourself in 2/1, 7/25
 stay within light of, be rescued 4/10
 Sacrifice for Jesus, receive greatest rewards 8/14
 St. Aloysius 11/1
 St. Anne 7/25, 8/15
 St. Catherine Laboure 9/7, 9/14, 10/2, 11/20
 St. Dominic 9/7, 11/1
 St. Dymphna 3/25
 St. Gabriel 3/24, 9/28
 St. Gemma 4/10
 St. Joachim 7/25, 8/15
 St. Joan of Arc 6/8, 9/28
 will guide your children 5/30
 St. John 9/7
 St. Joseph 12/30
 St. Michael 3/24
 guardian of Faith, Church 9/28
 must be returned to Church 11/20
 St. Peter
 "Turn back, Romans, while you still have time" 8/5
 St. Raphael 3/24, 9/28
 St. Rita 9/7
 St. Robert Bellarmine 11/1
 St. Theresa 2/1, 7/25, 8/5, 8/15, 9/7, 9/28, 10/2, 11/20, 12/30,
 12/31
 will be with sisters until end of time 9/28
 St. Thomas 8/21
 St. Thomas Aquinas 11/1
 Sainthood yours for asking 11/1
 Saints, latter day, will be many 12/24
 Satan. See also Lucifer/Luciel

enters through the mind 9/14
has accelerated evil 5/30
has entered Church 8/21, 12/31
has entered schools, gov't, entertainment 12/31
has great plans to capture souls 6/18
has set many agents to destroy work 12/30
loosed in full to claim his own 2/1, 11/20
plans to remove Vicar, replace with man of dark secrets 8/21
possesses body of any unclean soul 3/25
promotes war by using weakness of man 11/1
reign will one day end 6/18
roaming in Church 7/15
roams world, Church 12/24
rules earth; shall not capture all 9/14
seeks souls of all dedicated 8/5
sends agents with cunning 7/15
works to corrupt dedicated 10/2
Schools infiltrated 6/8
Science cannot go above laws of God 4/1
Scientists cannot save mankind 8/21
Scripture. See Bible
Second Coming 11/1, 11/20
 will be preceded by trials, tribulations 2/1
Secret societies, secret order of satan has entered every walk
of life 9/7
Secret of Heaven and of earth 9/14, 12/30
Separation of sheep from goats 4/10, 11/20
Shrine of Our Lady of the Roses, description of 12/24
Sickle, half moon sickle on coat of arms of destroyer 10/6
Sign(s), two: mark of beast, of living Christ 3/25
Sin(s)
 has become way of life 5/10, 11/20
 of the flesh 12/24
 was much less when flood came 6/18
Sisters. See Nuns
Sodom 5/30, 9/28, 12/30
Soul(s)
 do not lose them in desire for riches 8/14
 will be cleansed by trial 10/2
 will become blind if you fall from grace 3/25
 young, being desecrated 3/25
Spectacle. See Manifestations

Spirit(s)

distinct enclosure within body 6/8
war/battle of 3/25, 4/1, 10/2, 10/6, 12/24
war not fought by visible means 12/31

Spiritual childhood, little way of 12/31

Spring of water, waters will cure, not be stopped by clergy
8/14

Statues. See Monuments

Sterilization included in medical plans 7/15

Suffering(s)

and trials given for salvation 12/24
learn value of 11/1
offered as sacrifice will speed entry into Heaven 4/1
on earth are temporary 12/30
road to sanctification 6/8, 12/30
suffer with patience, gain great graces 4/10

Supernatural

must be recognized 11/20
two camps on earth: Lucifer & those on road to Heaven 3/25
unseen world around you 3/24, 6/18

Sword soon to come upon you 3/24

Teachers

have gone astray 10/2
have great responsibility for fall of souls 4/10
misleading in error 2/1

Temple

of Holy Spirit 6/18
of satan 4/10

Test for world 11/20

Test tube baby, you will create soulless monster 2/1

Time is endless over veil 12/24

Trials

Heaven permits them from satan as test 12/30
if you are with the Father, accept with joy 12/30

Tribulation(s)

great days of 12/30
have started, unrecognized 12/24
trials survived by dedication, suffering 10/2
will eventually end in victory 12/31

Truth been removed from many writings 8/14

United Nations

brood of vipers 2/1, 3/25, 4/10
remove from your city the dragon, bear, serpent 4/10

United States

contaminated with filth 9/14
defeat for 4/10
great disaster approaching 12/31
has become weak, demoralized, corrupt 5/10
infiltrated 6/8
lost morality, has one foot in hell 4/1
placed under Our Lady's protection 6/8
plan to enslave people of 4/10
received many warnings; will grow more severe 12/24
second disaster for 10/6
trials ahead for 3/25, 8/5
turning to pagan practices, to be cleansed by trial 4/10
will have many internal disorders 11/1

Veronica

cross will grow heavy 2/1
forgot her cross 11/20
her children will be saved 12/24
must be careful outside her home 6/18
must bring Our Lady's words to high priests 8/14
must not slow pace of work 5/10
must spend more time in prayer 8/14
should pray more for courage 12/30
sins of man place great burden upon 12/31
taken for ride in chair, holds Jesus' hand 12/24
will be directed by Jesus, Our Lady 2/1
will be object of attacks from satan 6/18
will have great trials, almost to breaking point 12/30
will offer sufferings for recovery of souls 11/20
Vicar in constant danger, needs prayers 5/30
Victim souls, many asked for 3/25, 12/30

Visions of Veronica

Apocalyptic signs, tribulations

horses galloping; Jesus on white horse, banner: FAITHFUL
AND TRUE 10/2

Ball of Redemption

Ball of Redemption 10/6, 11/20
Ball, map of Africa, world in darkness 10/2

Ball striking earth, earth stops spinning; voice crying:
"Three days" 12/30

great ball shooting out fire, rocks; buildings fall,
darkness; houses washed away 9/14

Church, Rome

group of nuns showing Rosaries, proper nun's clothing 7/15
large black cross over church; cardinals, bishops talking;
bright star with pope's hat going up to Heaven 7/15

map of Italy, blood flowing; St. Peter's with cardinals,
strangers entering 10/6

nuns dancing, wearing tights; one with face of satan plays
flute, hundreds follow her into pit 8/5

nuns removing habits, wearing short skirts; older nuns
tell them to replace them 10/6

nuns watching others dance 8/15

nuns wearing habits to the floor 10/2

Our Lady standing on top of St. Peter's 10/6

people receiving Communion indecently dressed, women with
heads uncovered 2/1

Pope Paul sitting in large room, looking ill, crying;
people outside shouting, throwing rocks; bishops,
cardinals holding knives 7/25

Pope Paul walking into meeting hall, two behind him with
knives; Pope raises hands, showing Jesus' nail holes 7/25

St. Peter's, bells tolling; bishops, cardinals going in;
demon puts on cardinal's hat 9/28

St. Peter's; pregnant lady, newborn baby; boy with arm
about white lamb which turns into wolf 9/28

two bishops standing behind Pope, one stabs him in back
with knife; St. Michael raised sword against him 5/10

Demons, Hell, UFOs

first level of hell, people falling into 11/1

Jesus, God, Trinity, Eucharist

Jesus crowned with thorns, bleeding wounds on hands 8/5

Mary, Joseph, Infant Jesus in cave; two angels, star of
Bethlehem, arrival of kings 12/24

Our Lady, angels, saints

Many nuns, priests, saints; St. Aloysius, Padre Pio, Rose
Ferron 11/1

Our Lady lets Veronica hold the Infant Jesus 7/15

St. Joan of Arc on gray horse, holding flag 6/8

St. Michael hands Our Lady banner: FAITHFUL AND TRUE 10/6

St. Michael, words: GUARDIAN OF THE FAITH; GUARDIAN OF THE HOUSE 8/5

SS. Thomas Aquinas, Robert Bellarmine, man with no face 11/1

Symbols, words, misc.

large ball with cross on top; written in sky: PENANCE, SACRIFICE, ATONEMENT 12/30

Rosary forming G clef 12/30

thousands of white crosses covering ground 11/1

War, revolution, terrorism

map, Chinese, dark-skinned people 8/5

map of Egypt, Africa, Israel 11/20

maps of Africa, Italy; flames coming out of boot 9/28

Warning

Michael, Gabriel; Jesus writing in sky: WARNING SOON; Jacinta, Francisco pointing to writing 12/31

Numbers in sky: 1,7,3,2; one and two makes three is warning 12/31

Voice-boxes 4/1

all will give same message from Eternal Father 11/1

War 11/20

great war ahead 4/1

pray your loved ones do not become involved 11/1

punishment for sins of man 8/14, 11/1

Warning, major

numbers 1,7,3,2: one and two makes three is warning 12/31

will be hand of God 12/24

Warnings, minor

many pass unnoticed 12/30

one of final warnings to civilization 11/1

Woman

must wear head covering, not speak out in church 9/14

satan seeks to remove her identity 5/10

World

more vile than when flood, fire came 4/1

playground for satan 4/1, 10/2

retire from 10/2

Worldly possessions, shun them on earth, store riches in Heaven 8/14

"Y" Period 9/7

Page 39

The Official & Original **Our Lady of the Roses® , Mary Help of Mothers Shrine**
P.O. Box 52, Bayside, NY 11361 U.S.A. (718) 961-8865 www.OurLadyoftheRoses.org
Copyright © 2008, Our Lady of the Roses® a Registered Trademark.

Index of Bayside Messages 1973

Vigil Dates: 2/1, 2/10, 3/18, 3/24, 3/25, 4/14, 4/21, 5/10, 5/30, 6/8, 6/16, 7/1, 7/15, 7/25, 8/5, 8/14, 8/21, 9/7, 9/13, 9/28, 10/2, 10/6, 11/1, 11/24, 12/7, 12/24, 12/29, 12/31

Abandonment to will of the Father 10/2

Abortion 5/30, 7/15, 12/24

must cease or your city will fall 12/29

Abyss

demons and UFOs coming from 5/30

open wide 10/6

those who fall go of free will 11/24

Accidents that are not accidents 3/18, 7/15

Adultery 10/2

Age of reason 3/24

Agents of hell

can be stopped by prayer 3/25

beings not seen by human eyes 9/13

four major ones now on earth 6/8

in schools, gov't, Church 9/13

possess bodies of men in Church 8/14

Alpha and Omega 6/8

America. See also United States

fallen to satan 5/30

Ancient of Days 11/24

Angels

archangels wish to protect you 12/7

cast from Heaven for arrogance 2/1

four will start Chastisement 8/14

to guide you in battle ahead 2/10

Angels, guardian

call on them 6/16, 7/1

Tusazeri explains about 6/16

Angels of light

beware of in House of God 9/28

enemies of God parade as 8/5, 12/24

ravenous wolves, agents of hell 12/31

to be pulled as weeds from garden 3/18

use honeyed words, tongues of demons 8/5

Apocalypse

must be read 5/30
 pages turning faster 10/6
 study and know God's plan 9/28
 those in grace will understand 3/24
 Apocalyptic references
 Babylon the great will fall 7/15
 four angels emptying bowls 2/10, 9/28
 four horsemen 2/10, 6/16
 grim reaper photograph 7/25
 Apostles, all called to go forth as 12/24
 Apparitions will become commonplace 5/30
 Armies of Our Lady will be victorious 12/31
 Arrogance 2/10, 6/16
 Assumption of Our Lady 8/14
 Astrology a false science for unbelievers 3/25
 Atonement, 2/1, 2/10, 4/14. See also Prayer and penance; Penance

 Babylon 7/15, 7/25
 Balance
 balance scale with atonement 6/16
 of good and evil 5/30
 Ball of Redemption. See also Chastisement
 beyond farthest visible star 6/16
 has not been taken from course 12/31
 is on its way 3/24, 5/10
 many shall die 7/15, 9/13, 11/24, 12/24
 many will be lost to Heaven 10/2, 10/6
 one of largest comets ever seen by man 6/8
 will be visible two weeks before it hits 7/15
 will bring darkness, lack of oxygen, intense heat 3/18
 Battle for existence of true Church 2/10
 Beauty is never in exposure 11/24
 Benjamin 2/1
 Bible. See also Scripture
 all must read 3/25, 5/30, 9/28, 10/6
 been cast aside, rewritten 6/16
 being rewritten, rules not followed 7/1
 children must learn 9/13
 given to guide man in daily life 9/13
 read and gain knowledge 7/15, 7/25
 read prophecy in John, Joel, Matthew 4/14
 read those published prior to 1964 3/25

will not be changed 2/10, 11/24, 12/7
words of prophets rewritten 6/16
Bishop(s)
 many on road to damnation 2/10
 subject to human weakness, error 9/28, 10/2
Blasphemy 6/16
Blindness
 of heart 2/10
 of spirit 9/13
Body a shell that will pass to dust 6/16
Body of Christ. See Eucharist
Book of life. See Bible

Calumny
 "Blessed is he whom the world calumniates" 9/7
Candles
 not just symbols; light of the world 8/5
 only fourteen left 12/7
 Our Lady hopes to see more 7/15
 take through darkness, recover brothers 4/21
 will burn in the darkness 5/30, 6/8
Cardinal Cushing 9/7
Cardinals, one possessed by demon 6/8
Cataclysm 8/5, 12/7
Chalice is overflowing 10/6
Change
 nothing ever changes in Heaven 10/6
 opened door to evil spirits 7/1
Charismatics, new sects created by satan 9/7
Charity. See also Love
 in giving we receive the light 5/10
 to seek lost brothers and sisters 5/30
Chastisement. See also Ball of Redemption
 a comet 7/1
 approaches 3/18, 6/16, 7/1
 billions will be lost 6/8, 10/6
 man's path leading to 8/14
 many will be victims and fall into abyss 12/24
 not necessary to give time of 3/25
 war will be going on when comet strikes 5/30
 will be hastened if prayers are discontinued 4/14
 will be measured by sins of man 9/28

will come in two parts of world; one will be our side 2/10
will come upon this generation 4/14, 11/1
will come when weight of iniquity reaches peak 12/29
Chastity 6/8, 6/16, 11/24, 12/7

Children

grow more disobedient, arrogant 7/15
led astray by bad example 9/7
lost; lost knowledge of God 3/25
main objects of satanic seduction 10/2
many will be taken to save them 2/1, 10/6
many will die in plague 3/18
misdirection of 8/21
must be taught scripture 9/13
must have statues to look at 9/7
need discipline, truth 7/1
subject to error, soul destruction outside home 7/1
wandering into web of satan 8/5

Children of God/Light

all will carry heavy crosses 6/16
do not waste graces, but multiply 7/1
must go forward as apostles of the Father 11/24
must retire from world 6/8
prayers heard in Heaven; will not be forsaken 10/6
prepare to be mocked, scorned, cast aside by own 12/29
to have small circle of blessed friends, not socialize among
wicked 12/29
who remain in the light will be saved 7/25
will be poorest of poor, but richest of rich 3/18
will have heavy crucifixion; many will weaken, fall away 3/24
will remain until Jesus' return 12/24
will scratch earth, burrow in the dirt 6/16

China 5/30

Church

abominations committed in 3/18, 3/25
abominations listed by Michael 6/16
chase demons out with prayer 8/5
corruption will be eliminated 9/28
do not abandon 10/2
do not cast aside rules 7/1
do not leave home parishes 3/18
foundation always there; rebuild walls, patch cracks 8/5, 11/24
in darkness wears band of death 10/2

many enemies of God entered 8/5
nakedness in 8/5
place of silence, adoration 8/5
satan plans to close doors 3/18
satan's deception that Mass not valid, Jesus not present 10/6
the only sanctified House on earth 8/5

Cities
destruction by high waves 4/14
evil dens in must be removed 10/2
shall lie in great distress 12/31

Clergy. See also Priests, priesthood; Pastors
blinded through worldly pleasures, riches 3/18
given to error; must not change words of Bible 12/7
must accept truth, follow vocations in godliness 3/18
when they understand Veronica's mission full recovery of souls
will be accomplished 11/24

Cobra represents spell satan has cast 10/2

Comet. See Ball of Redemption

Commandments of God
being broken by man's way of life 9/7
must be returned to homes, schools, gov't 11/24

Confidence 2/1

Conscience 11/24

Constant vigil of prayer 2/1, 3/18, 3/25, 4/21, 5/10, 6/16, 7/1,
7/15, 8/14, 8/21, 9/7, 9/13, 12/7, 12/24, 12/29, 12/31

Convents 7/1
abominations in 3/25, 5/30
bad example in 12/24
do not allow world to enter into 8/21
entrants should be counted by hearts, not intelligence 5/30
pray they will not be empty 6/16
satan placed many in to destroy 5/30
statues must be returned 12/7
will be empty 9/13

Country. See United States

Courage needed in days ahead 11/1

Cross(es)
many are carrying heavy ones 12/7
many will accept, be disciples for Jesus 10/6
of living God shall not be bent to please man 5/30
we must carry it to stay on road 3/25
white cross on base of statue 3/25

Cures and conversions 7/1, 10/6

Dark secrets 7/1

Darkness

covering sun, earth 3/18, 10/6

days of 12/24

great day of 9/7

of spirit covering earth 10/6

will precede Ball of Redemption 3/25

Dates

none to be given 8/14

not needed; be prepared 8/21, 12/24

of the Warning 10/2

Day

of the Lord 7/25

one day of week to be given to Father in prayer 8/5

Death. See Veil, over/across

Dedicated. See also Priests; Nuns

Jesus pleased to see them present 12/7

many will weaken, fall away 2/1

one present does not have to hide himself 5/10

Delusion

allowed by Father to separate sheep from goats 2/1

that none will be sent to hell or purgatory 2/10

Demons

demon five 3/24

demon five to enter Rome 7/1

demon six will come from Egypt, promote great war 12/31

five here now; one more will bring about sudden arrival of
Christ 9/28

five major adversaries from hell 7/15

four on earth now, fifth to come soon, sixth before Second
Coming 3/25

many can only be dispelled by fast, penance 12/31

many on earth 9/7, 10/6, 11/24

must be cast out of Church 2/10

of special mission 2/1, 3/25

roam in House of God 4/14

Disasters for our country 9/7

Disciples, all who receive Message are asked to be 12/29

Discipline 9/7

for all the dedicated 2/1

has been cast aside 4/14
in the home 5/10, 12/24
man must return to 6/16
only path to the Father 11/24
spare rod, spoil the child 7/25
Discouraged, must not become 11/1
Disobedience 2/10
Disrespect 6/8, 6/16
Divorce 10/2
Doctors seek not to preserve life but to destroy 3/18
Drugs promoted to destroy mind, will 3/25

Earth

approaches end of era 10/6
not to be completely destroyed 7/25
will be returned to state of original creation 7/25
will be washed clean with blood, tears 2/1
Earthquakes. See Nature, disturbances of
Egypt 5/30, 10/6, 12/31
Elements can be changed, brought down upon you 7/25

Eternal Father

chastises those He loves 2/1
has plan for awakening those in Church 11/1
is merciful but must chastise 9/28
is, was, always will be 10/6
permits trials for cleansing of man 8/14
plans great penance upon earth 10/6
plans to cleanse world gradually 7/25
watches, waits 8/21
will turn all evil to good 7/1

Eucharist

abandoned by whims of man 11/24
clergy permitting offenses to 8/5
desecration must cease 2/1
only obtained in true Church 8/5
true Bread of life 12/31
unclean hands shall stain Body of Creator 9/28
will sustain you without earthly food 12/31

Evelyn 2/1, 3/24, 5/10

Evil

force surrounds shrine of purity 6/8, 8/21, 12/7
forces gathered against the young 3/24

never triumphant 3/18
 recognize faces of 4/21, 6/8
 trying to gain control of Church, country 12/31
 will reach peak, then be stopped by Eternal Father 2/1

Faith, basic foundations of not learned 9/7
 False
 idols 6/16, 8/14
 miracles, UFOs 5/30
 prophets
 father is satan 12/24
 recognize by fruits 7/15
 roam to destroy knowledge of God 4/14

Family
 discord in 12/24
 greatest detrimental factor is desire for material goods 3/18
 must be anchor for souls 9/7
 must remove all sophisticated rationalization of sin 12/31
 retire from world, pray together 5/10

Fashions 3/24, 3/25, 9/28

Fasting
 starve your bodies of the demons 6/16, 12/7
 what happened to the black fast? 12/7
 you must now starve bodies 8/14, 11/24

Fatima message must be followed 9/28

Fear 11/1
 all in light have no fear 6/16, 11/24, 12/24
 face with prayer, it will disappear 6/16
 promoted by Lucifer 12/7

Few will be saved 3/24, 7/15, 10/2

First Friday, Our Lady requests Holy Hour of purgatorial
 reparation 8/21

Flesh, pleasures of
 cannot follow and enter Heaven 10/2
 man given himself to 9/13, 11/24

Floods, 7/15, 9/7. See also Nature, disturbances of

Fornication, even among men of God 3/25

Fortitude 6/16

Founding Fathers 11/24

Francisco 2/1

Free will to choose Lucifer or God 2/10

Future

after cleansing shall be glorious 3/18
will be now 2/1

Garabandal 8/21, 12/24

God

is 4/14, 5/10

is Master of world 8/5

Good

example of parents will return children to Faith 7/1

example will lead others back on road to Heaven 2/10

many to suffer with the bad 6/16, 11/24

Goodness 11/24

Governments of world, agents of satan in 10/6

Grace(s)

gained on earth are credentials for Heaven 10/6

falling on the people 5/30

for conversion, cure 2/10, 6/16

for the asking 6/16, 12/24

gained on earth are credentials for Heaven 10/6

given for doing Father's work 10/6

given for ransoming of souls 3/25

given so you will be champions in battle 2/10

have been accepted by only few 3/25, 7/15

manifestation of 12/29, 12/31

many given without asking because of prayers of another 4/14

must be earned for others 3/24

rays from Our Lady's hands 8/14

to chase demons from households and the Church 8/14

to save yourselves, those you love 7/1

Hat, worldly 12/24

Heart

"I give you My heart" 5/10

of Jesus 2/10

Hearts of Jesus and Mary 3/25, 8/14

Heaven

beyond human comprehension 10/6

existence of 12/24

far surpasses pleasures of world 2/10

is beyond farthest star 5/30

no human sight or words could reveal joys of 6/16

stormy road to 4/14

we cannot be forced into 5/10
 Hell
 existence of 12/24
 horrible odor from 6/8
 souls falling into like snowflakes 10/6
 Holy Father. See Vicar
 Holy Spirit
 do not stay workings of Holy Spirit among men 9/7
 open your hearts, He will enter upon you 2/1
 Homes
 filthy holes of abominations 8/5
 many are habitudes of demons 9/7
 many now infested with human animals 7/25
 materialism, soul destruction in 7/15
 must have homes of prayer, good example 7/25
 must now be fortress, school for young and old 9/13
 worldly pleasure and living in 4/14
 worldly pursuits, bad example in 7/25
 Host. See Eucharist
 Humanism 2/10, 3/18
 false maxim 2/1, 5/10, 6/16, 9/7
 must be removed from teachings 7/15
 satanic evil created for your downfall 5/30, 7/25, 10/2

 Idols destroyed by the Father 2/1
 Idol worship 4/14
 Immaculate conception 12/7
 shield of protection 3/25
 Immodesty 4/14, 6/8, 6/16
 in fashions 7/15
 two-fold sin for girls 7/15
 Impurity 4/14
 Infamy 6/16
 Infants, many to be removed from world 2/10
 Infidelity 6/16
 Infirmities many times promoted by satan 5/30
 Instruments, many to be used as instruments for Heaven 12/24
 Isaias 4/21, 9/7
 Israel 10/6

 JMJT 10/2
 Jacinta 10/6

message from 2/1
1972 photo 3/25
1972-1973 4/21

Jesus

carrying burden of world's sins again 12/29
come to Him for counsel, not be led astray 10/6
heart bleeds from ingratitude 6/8
shows His state of purity when He returned to Father 5/30
Judge not 11/24
Judgment, all must face 9/7

King, Msgr. James 11/1

Kissinger, Mr. 5/30

Kneel, Jesus asks reparation for those who do not 12/24

Leaders, gov't

not going on road to peace 12/31
Legions of Christ 6/16
Licentiousness will increase 8/14
Life, there shall be little on earth 11/24

Light

those in it will be scourged, crucified 3/18
those who receive must share with others 3/25

Lilacs 4/21

Love. See also Charity

have you no love for Creator? 3/18
honor, obedience to God must be permanent 3/18
of God 2/1
true love seeks not self-gratification, but well-being of
beloved 3/25
will not be forced 3/24

Lucifer. See also Satan

spreads errors throughout world 7/15
Lucy will confirm appearances at Bayside 10/6

Man/mankind

accepts temporary wealth by giving himself to satan 3/25
after trials, cleansing will follow plan of Father 9/13
an instrument of God; has become instrument of satan 2/10
carried away by intellect, emotions 3/18
cast aside teachings of the Father 9/7
darkness of heart 9/13

demons coming from mouths, tails of demons for tongues 7/25
 each has inborn conscience 3/25
 gradual extinction from earth 3/25
 has allowed demons to direct actions 4/14
 has become self-seeking, pleasure-loving, uncharitable 6/16
 has brought time of punishment upon himself 10/6
 has choice now of destruction or reprieve 6/16
 has chosen to give honor to man 8/21
 has lost his way 3/18, 11/1
 has lost touch with the Father 8/14
 has set himself up as idol 2/1, 7/15
 has set his destiny 11/24
 has set pace for own destruction 2/1
 has gone back to animal stage 7/1, 8/5
 is no longer humble 10/6
 must cleanse self by trials, penance 7/1
 must decide of free will to follow Father or Lucifer 9/28
 must live in faith, trust in God 8/5
 must live life of sacrifice, simplicity 7/1
 must repent, humble self, do penance 9/28
 must return to fast, penance 12/31
 must return to rigid discipline 6/16
 must starve bodies of demons 6/16, 12/7
 must turn from ways of world, seek things of God 4/14
 must use every means to gain graces, strengthen soul 3/18
 placed on earth to make way back to Kingdom 2/10
 sought to go beyond Creator 7/15
 will be chastised, cleansed 3/18, 8/21
 will be forced by trials to change way of life 7/25
 will be forced to his knees 9/13
 will be returned to former state, no longer forced by agents of
 hell to offend God 8/14
 will fight struggle for survival 10/6
 will get many signs from Heaven 9/7
 would spend less time in purgatory if he accepts suffering in
 the will of the Father 4/14
 Man of perdition/sin
 been with you for some time; Our Lady holds up 5 fingers 9/28
 Manifestations. See also Miracles
 beware those of satan 10/6
 more abundant than in past 3/18, 4/14
 of graces given 12/7

will be many 9/7
Martyrs will be many in days ahead 2/1
Mass is valid when performed by duly ordained priest 10/6
Medal of Our Lady of the Roses 5/30
will be known throughout world 10/6
Media controlled by satan 6/8
Message from Heaven
has gone throughout the world 10/2
is for mankind 10/2
is same throughout world: penance, atonement, sacrifice 8/21
many must learn by repetition 12/24
many obstacles to be set in the way 10/2
much help will be sent 7/1
must go with haste 5/30
permit no elaboration or additives 6/8
reaching those destined for Kingdom; must reach others 3/18
remember well, not cast aside 12/29
sent to world to recover souls 10/6
soon Our Lady's words will be stopped 10/6
speak once, then pray 7/15
will go throughout world 11/1
Mind
entrance point of spirit 11/24
Miracle(s) 4/14, 4/21, 5/30. See also Manifestations
believe what you see at Garabandal 12/24
great spectacle in sky for all to see 12/24
Miraculous medal 5/30
Mission from Heaven
carries a heavy cross 7/15
when clergy understand, souls will be recovered 11/24
Modernism 2/10, 3/18
created by satan for our downfall 10/2
false maxim 2/1, 3/25, 5/10
must be removed from teachings 7/15
warned of by Pope Pius X 10/2
Modesty 12/7
Money caused many to sin 8/14
Monuments
all who keep them will be saved 3/25
keep in homes 7/15, 10/6
must be returned to House of God 4/14, 9/7, 10/6, 11/24
why have you cast aside? 12/29

Moses 9/7

Motherhood 7/25

Mothers

forsaken by children 12/24

many shall have great trial 3/24

teach family from Book of life 9/7

who weep for errant children, Our Lady will help 3/25

Mystical Body of Christ

crucified by ungrateful man 4/14

Nakedness 3/24

Nature, disturbances of, floods, great heat 9/7

New York City

cesspool, a cancer 10/6

city of murder, evil, corruption; will fall 7/25

falling like deck of cards 5/30

planned for destruction 4/21

stands now second to Sodom 9/28

Nineteen sixty-four 3/25

Noe 3/18, 7/25, 12/24

Nuns

better to wear true habit than burn in hell 9/13

dressing like pagans 9/13

habits are abominations in eyes of Father 3/18

hair must not become source of vanity 10/2, 12/24

have not lowered skirts 12/7

misleading children by actions, not receiving honor, respect
12/7

must follow discipline, purity 2/10

must place skirts down to floor 3/25, 5/30, 6/8, 7/1

must restore habits, be good example, not leave 8/21

poor example; must return discipline, mortification 10/2, 10/6

seeking pleasures of world, leading to damnation 2/10

Obedience

only path to the Father 11/24

places many restrictions on pastors 9/7

to the will of God, not man 2/1

to truth, justice 11/1

Old will dream dreams 9/7

One-world government 9/28

planners, satanic group 3/18

One-world religion 9/28

Our Lady

almost in crucifixion for abominations against Jesus 11/24
came to many places, not allowed to speak out 5/30
came upon earth in virginity, left in virginity 3/18
cannot appear to all; not in Father's plan 5/30
"Come to Me all who suffer; I will comfort, dry tears" 7/15
comes as Mediatrix and Mother, not to bring fear 8/14
comes to lead us back on road to Heaven 10/2
comes to little ones, not proud 12/24
consoler of mothers, director of wandering young 9/13
doing utmost to lessen punishment to country, world 12/29
extends blue mantle to protect Her children 8/5
has been shut out of many places 10/6
has come as advocate, missionary on earth 11/24
has come to many lands to hold back darkness 5/10
has long been guardian, patroness of our country 8/14
kisses Veronica's crucifix 4/14, 7/1
known as Mystical Rose 12/31
Mediatrix between God and man 2/10, 3/18, 3/24, 3/25, 8/5, 8/14,
8/21, 9/7, 9/13, 9/28, 10/6, 12/7, 12/24
Mediatrix of all graces 3/18
not trying to bring fear, but to prepare us 5/10
promises protection to all who follow Her direction 8/5
sorrows, suffering from the crucifixion 4/21
suffers with human feelings 5/30
Veronica asks about Her clothes 5/30
Veronica sees Her hair 7/1
victim for us before the Father 12/24
wandered earth many years begging for reparation 10/6
will remain until Second Coming 8/21
will crush prince of darkness 3/18, 3/24
wishes all could see Ball of Redemption 5/30

Padre Pio 4/14

Pagans in House of God 8/5

Palestine 5/30

Parents

have become spiritually weak 6/8
many giving poor example 5/30, 12/24
must bring godly reading matter into homes 12/31
must give example of goodness, godliness 10/6

must give example of modesty, true faith 7/25
 must give example of purity, fortitude, love of God 6/16
 must guard souls of children 9/28
 must hold Book of life in one hand, discipline in other 7/25
 must instruct children 3/25
 must investigate books children are reading 12/24
 must remove children from world given to satan 12/29
 must return discipline, true direction, simple life 7/25
 must rid homes of obscene literature, bring in word of God 4/14
 must take children to tabernacles 7/25
 permitting children to receive Holy Communion dressed
 disrespectfully 6/8
 responsible for fall of children 3/18, 3/25, 7/15, 8/5, 10/2
 shall lead children regardless of age 3/24
 will pay high price for lack of discipline 5/10
Pastors. See also Clergy, Priests, priesthood
 many restricted by obedience; must be guided by truth 9/7
 Peace
 will be denied our country now; also Egypt, Asia 5/30
 will come after world is cleansed 3/25
 will come when man learns not to desire wealth, pleasure 12/31
Penance. See also Prayer and penance; Atonement
 and atonement been cast aside 4/14
 and atonement needed now 2/10, 5/30, 10/2, 11/1
 for world being meted now 5/30
 much is needed 2/10
 to be given in full measure to those misleading the young 11/24
 to correct offenses against God 7/25
 will come too late for many 3/18
 Pendulum 8/14
 Permissiveness must be stopped 3/25
 Persecution 2/1
 Perseverance 11/24
 great reward for 9/13
 Pestilence 6/16
 Peter, chair/seat of
 Lucifer plans to put agent on 5/30
 must not be vacated; one of dark secrets will enter 7/1
 Photographs
 Jacinta 1972 3/25
 knowledge of future will be given in 12/24
 look to the left side of the picture 3/24

manifestations of graces visible in 12/7
 much cannot be made public 8/21
 used to communicate with blinded generation 3/24
 Pictures of Jesus, many are a mockery 12/29
 Piety 11/24
 Plague 2/1, 3/18, 9/28
 many passed by unnoticed 3/25
 will come before Ball of Redemption 3/25
 will remove many young children to save them 4/14
 Pope. See also Vicar
 Jacinta tried to tell of him 2/1
 Pope Paul VI
 must not leave Rome 7/1
 rightful leader of man 11/24
 surrounded by agents of hell 5/30
 will enter Kingdom in glorious triumph 2/10
 Pope Pius X 10/2
 Poverty 12/7
 Powell, Father 11/1
 Prayer(s). See also Atonement
 abandoned in Church and lives of laity 11/24
 and sacrifice to chase demons from House of God 4/14
 ask the Father in name of Jesus; He cannot refuse 6/8
 bring back into homes 12/24
 chases demons from household 3/18
 fortification against agents of hell 3/24
 must now rise to Heaven 5/10
 Our Lady asks for Act of Contrition and 3 Hail Marys on sacred
 grounds for a departed soul 5/30
 teach children value of 6/16
 value forgotten 10/6
 value of being removed from our minds 3/25
 will continue on sacred grounds 11/1
 Prayer and penance
 much needed to forestall Warning, Chastisement 6/8, 8/5, 8/15,
 12/24, 12/29
 needed to set world right 7/1
 Our Lady begs for 10/6
 road to the Kingdom 7/15, 9/13
 shall you be forced to your knees with disaster? 8/14
 your only recourse 3/25
 Pride

intellectual 2/1, 2/10, 3/25, 4/21, 6/16, 8/5
intellectual, among men of God caused confusion about Fatima
message 9/28
intellectual, greatest barrier; remove by prayer, penance 9/7
must be stripped to enter Heaven 5/30
when you can suffer persecution, lies without defending, you
have divested yourself of pride 9/7
Priests, priesthood. See also Pastors; Clergy
are forces from Holy Spirit 3/18
arrogance, intellectual pride in 6/16
fallen, has power to take many souls to hell 2/1
lawfully ordained will always have power to consecrate 3/18,
10/2
loss of true vocation, prayer life, discipline 6/16
many falling into satan's web 3/25
must be example of living God 2/1, 4/14
must lead with discipline, faith 7/15
need much prayer 6/8
permissive attitudes 8/5
poor example; ashamed of your habits? 10/6
pray they will return to the road 8/5
priest is a priest for life 3/18
shall not remove his habit 3/25
used as instrument of Holy Spirit at Consecration and in
confessional, regardless of state of soul 10/6
why do you honor temporal things of the world? 8/5
will counsel in truth or answer to the Father 3/18
Prophecy found in John, Joel, Matthew 4/14
Prophets
do not cast aside their words 12/24
words must be read 6/8, 7/25
Punishment
cannot be held back much longer 2/1
determined by atonement now 5/10
given to bring us back to God 2/10
Purgatorial Society 4/14
Purgatory
existence of 2/10, 6/8, 12/24
many must wait in 9/7
pray for those there and you will be prayed for 9/7
prayers open the doors 3/18
those coming from join armies of Heaven 4/14

Purification

given in manner not comprehended by human mind 5/30
of your soul must be permanent 8/21

those who purify themselves on earth come over veil as shining
star 5/30

very few enter Kingdom without purification 12/24

Purity 6/16

Puzzle for man 2/10

Rapture 2/1, 3/25, 6/16, 9/7

Reparation 4/21

Reprieve will be given if we make full atonement to the Father
10/2

Revelations of John See Apocalypse

Ribaldry 12/31

Riches. See Worldly

Rosary

hope of the world 8/21

instrument of peace 2/10

major means of lessening Chastisement to our country 4/14

must now rise to Heaven 5/10

pray when your heart grows heavy 2/1

wear about your neck 5/30

wear on your belt 6/8

Rose petals 3/24, 6/16

Roses, graces Our Lady is accumulating 5/10

Rule to be followed without change 2/10

Russia 5/30

Sacramentals

been cast aside 9/7

blessed by Jesus for cure, conversion 7/1, 7/25, 10/6, 11/1

blessed for conversion, cure, restoration of sinners, return of
Church to rules 9/28

blessed to safeguard you in days ahead 7/1, 7/15

blessed with great graces from the Father 12/24

do not discard 3/25, 7/1, 8/5, 8/14

given by Our Lady 5/10

must be used 8/21, 10/6, 11/24, 12/7, 12/29

none will be lost who keep them in homes 8/14

protection against satan and his agents 2/10, 3/24

Rosary, scapular given for salvation of souls 8/5

satan tries to discredit 10/6
those who discard them will fall 9/13
wear; not let demons enter upon you 2/10

Sacred grounds

all who come are chosen; do not come by accident 12/24
all will be solaced, nourished with graces 3/25
bestowed with graces for conversion, cure 3/25, 7/1, 11/24
chosen for reason 10/6
consecrated by Eternal Father, instrument of Heaven 5/10
encircled with graces 12/7
if prayers are discontinued, Chastisement will be hastened 4/14
Jesus will perform major miracles 5/30
must be given due respect, no worldly talking 8/21
Our Lady asks for many unscheduled vigils 3/24
Our Lady will be there 11/1
place of refuge in trials ahead 4/21
sanctuary, place of solace to many in future 3/18
the Father heard request for recognition of 11/24
there will be curative waters, edifice built 9/28
will be oasis of graces in barren land 9/13

Sacred Heart of Jesus

consecrate self, family to 12/29
find solace, refuge there 6/16
love of money has pierced it with sword 12/29
only light in darkness 6/8
pierced with sword by men of God 6/16, 10/6
protect yourselves with rays from 4/21, 12/7
save yourselves in 8/14
surrounded by golden crown of thorns 12/31
torn, bleeding 4/14

Veronica consecrates self, family, friends to 10/2

Sacrifice(s)

acts of needed for repatriation of souls 2/1, 2/10
and self-denial needed 6/16
of Christ, most perfect sacrifice 4/21
of senses most pleasing to Father 11/24
will recover straying souls 11/24

St. Aloysius 3/25, 9/7

St. Anne 3/18, 7/25

St. Benedict 2/10, 7/1

St. Catherine Laboure 2/10, 3/25, 5/30, 7/1, 8/21, 11/24

St. Francis 12/7

St. Gabriel 2/1, 9/28, 12/29
 St. James 8/5
 St. Joachim 7/25
 St. John 8/5
 St. Joseph 3/18
 St. Louis de Montfort, categories of devotion to Our Lady 9/28
 St. Mary Magdalen 4/21
 St. Michael 2/10, 6/8, 9/28, 12/7, 12/29
 "Bring me back to stand guard over House of God" 3/18
 description of 3/25
 "Enter me into House of God, or I will return forcibly" 2/1
 hair translucent 10/6
 holding golden scale 5/30
 house of 12/29
 lists major offenses against God 6/16
 must be returned to Church 2/10, 4/14, 7/15, 9/13
 removal of opened doors of Church to evil spirits 3/25
 shooting agent of hell with bow 5/10
 St. Paul 7/1, 10/2, 11/24
 St. Peter 7/1, 8/5, 8/14, 11/24, 12/7
 St. Raphael 2/1, 12/7, 12/29
 St. Rita 2/1
 St. Robert Bellarmine 2/10, 3/25, 6/8
 St. Theresa 2/1, 2/10, 3/18, 5/30, 6/8, 7/1, 8/21, 10/2, 11/24
 little way of love 3/25
 St. Theresa of Avila 3/18
 St. Thomas Aquinas 2/1, 2/10, 11/24
 Saints
 cry out for retribution 11/1, 11/24, 12/31
 will visit many on earth 10/6, 7/1
 Satan. See also Lucifer
 entered into Church 11/1
 gathers army to battle against House of God 5/10
 has agents in House of God, entertainment, culture, gov't 3/25
 has cast spell on us; we follow as sheep to slaughter 10/2
 has defeated himself 3/24
 invisible to us; has great advantage 3/25
 learned much in Kingdom; will use it to seduce you 8/5
 makes wide road easy 10/6
 master of confusion 11/24
 pampers human nature 10/6
 plan like spider web all through Church 8/5

retained great knowledge, power 3/18, 3/25
seeks to call Heaven a myth 5/30
seeks to remove knowledge of life after death 12/24
seeks to remove tabernacle from among us 8/5
sows fear, confusion, delusion 7/1, 7/15
tries to delude us that there is no punishment for sin 6/8
wants to unify people like robots into one-world gov't, religion
9/28
ways are subtle 6/16
will attack through your own 8/21
will fight harder as you come closer to salvation 3/18
Satanism 2/1, 2/10
children gathered into 9/13
Saudi Arabia 10/6
Scapular
brown, green; all who wear will escape eternal fires 10/2
mothers, young people should make them 10/2
Schools
atheism taught 9/28
godlessness in 3/18
remove filth, restore truth 3/18
succumbed to satan 6/8
Scientists
arrogant, rationalizing, trying to de-christainize man 9/7
cannot differentiate between soul, body 12/7
fall far short of knowledge of God 9/28
intellectual pride downfall of many 10/2
reaching out to govern universe, finding satan 9/7
seeking, not finding truth 3/25, 10/2
seeking to create, destroy life 12/24
seeking to rise above God 4/14
soon to be bewildered by spectacles with no explanation 9/7
Scoffers
are many; in time will recognize truth 9/13
be not dismayed by 10/6
will close eyes, be blinded 7/15
will increase 8/14
Scripture. See Bible
Second Coming 2/10, 7/25, 10/6, 12/24
not far off 7/25
only sheep will remain 5/30
will be the rescue 3/18

will come suddenly after release of demon 6 9/28
Secret
do work in secret; Father watches, will reward 11/24
much of message must be 7/15
re parts of message 8/21
Secrets of Heaven
depend on them to guide you 7/1
many will be given in these days 8/14
Seers
many; words fall on deaf ears 4/14, 11/24
will be many 9/7, 9/13, 10/6
Self-denial 5/10, 12/7
Self-sacrifice will mitigate much of Warning 12/7
Separation of sheep from goats by trial, suffering 4/21, 10/6
Serpent, head to be crushed when man, world have been cleansed
3/18
Shrine of Our Lady of the Roses 3/24
Sign(s)
ask for 2/1
of the cross will appear before Chastisement 4/14
of the times not recognized 11/24
Silence a virtue; babbling tongues often enter satan among you
9/13
Sin(s)
has become way of life 3/25, 11/24
has put heavy cross on world 10/6
Michael lists major sins 6/16
more despicable than since beginning of creation 2/1
of the flesh 4/14
rationalized 10/2
Sinner, none is beyond recovery 11/24
Sisters. See Nuns
Slacks, shorts 6/8
Soul(s)
can be converted by prayer, example 7/15
cannot be converted by casting aside directions of Father 10/6
destroyers must be removed 10/2
each has moment of recognition 11/24
fallen into satan's web can be recovered 7/15
falling fast into hell 3/24, 3/25
in deep darkness 5/10
is mirrored before eyes of Eternal Father 9/28

many sold for worldly gain 12/24
must be fed 6/16
must be starved of demons 2/1
prepare for what lies ahead 3/25
you must work for salvation of 11/24

Space

outer, no life in 5/30
ship, explosion of 12/24

Speak once; if not hastened, say no more 11/24

Spectacle. See Manifestations

Spirit(s), war/battle of 2/1, 2/10, 5/30, 9/7, 10/6, 11/24, 12/31

Spiritual childhood 10/2

Spring of water 3/18, 9/28

Stars moving across sky 9/28

Statues. See Monuments

Suffering(s)

accept with joy 6/8
brings purification 7/15
gains sanctification of souls 6/16
none is ever wasted; graces follow 6/8
shall be means of cleansing 4/14
so few care to suffer or carry cross 5/30
useful for salvation of others 3/18
value of 5/30, 12/7

Sunrise, beware; do not look up to the flash 11/1

Supernatural

battle 7/1
when you accept, you can fight it 5/30

Tabernacles

Jesus a lonely prisoner in 3/18, 6/16, 7/15, 12/29, 12/31

Jesus' discourse on 8/5

must remain open 9/7

remain close to Jesus in 11/24, 12/29

open, feed starving souls 8/21

Teachers

example poor 9/7
giving bad example 7/1
have fallen 12/24
many given to lust, pleasures of flesh 4/14
many teaching errors 5/10
who have misled, facing fires of abyss 12/24

Teilhard de Chardin 3/18
 Television must be cast aside; destroys souls of man, innocent children 7/15
 Temple of Holy Spirit 7/25, 8/5
 Test
 for clergy and hierarchy 3/18
 of heart is how much you give, not receive 3/18
 "The test has come" 11/1
 time of testing for all 3/18
 Testimonials of cures, conversions in time to come 10/6
 Time of great sorrows approaches 12/31
 Transfiguration of Jesus 8/5
 Treasure, store in Heaven 12/31
 Tremors. See Earthquakes
 Trials, for sanctification of souls 2/10
 Tribulation(s)
 many parts of Africa will join in 5/30
 will cleanse earth 2/1
 Trust 2/1
 Truth will be pictured in heart 3/24
 Tusazeri 2/1, 6/8, 6/16, 7/1, 9/28
 almost as big as Michael 6/8
 Veronica sees for first time 6/8

UFOs
 present in atmosphere, transporting agents of hell 12/24
 transports from hell 12/31
 verse about 11/24

United States. See also America
 can still be spared much disaster 7/25
 center for worship of man, worldly treasures 8/14
 facing great devastation 8/21
 given itself to satan; will be punished 8/5, 12/24
 lost knowledge of Father; sin a way of life 12/29
 must return public prayer, make atonement 8/21
 people have nourished bodies, starved souls 12/31
 under Our Lady's protection, so She is allowed to come and warn us 10/2
 will be cleansed by trial 2/10
 will experience great suffering 12/31
 will meet with disaster 9/7
 will not escape chastisement 8/21, 12/7

will have bloodshed, devastation 5/10
will suffer great atmospheric holocaust 12/31

Vanity 10/2

Veil, over/across

beyond are Kingdom of Heaven and of prince of darkness 12/24
description of what it is like 5/30
no color or race recognized 5/30
you will be fully recognizable to each other 5/30

Veronica

all trial allowed for purification 4/14
bar doors to all but family, close workers 8/21
be careful of associations; deceitful one has many faces 6/8
chosen for strength in suffering 3/18
experienced major attack from satan to stop work 3/18
Father chose her long before He set her upon earth 9/13
given choice of private conversation with Jesus or to share with
world 10/2

Jesus asks her to visit Him daily in His House 10/2

limited to two meals a day 9/13

must find more time for quiet prayer 6/16

must give full dedication to mission 3/24

must remain in seclusion 2/1, 9/13

must restrict worldly activities, work for Shrine 8/14

must work despite physical weakness 5/30

no need to defend actions 4/14, 12/24

no time for idle talk, entertaining 3/18, 4/14

not to become discouraged, concerned with opinions of man 7/15

not to speak out on her own about Ball of Redemption 9/7

personal life of no concern to others 4/14

pray before making decisions, not be misled 9/13

pray more, not try to fight battle alone 9/7

satan will seek to enter mission 10/6

six days of suffering not for 2/1, 3/24

some appointed to assist mission 3/25

speak pure, holy words or keep silence 9/13

subject to heavy attack by satan 6/16, 7/15

when time is right, those in authority will understand 4/14

when tired, lie down, tell beads 4/14

will be given graces necessary to carry on mission 12/7

will be guided by Holy Spirit 3/24

will be sent many arms 6/16

will be taken to Heaven when work is done 3/18
will carry heavy cross; not to become discouraged 9/7
will not leave home without Shrine cross 7/15, 12/29

Verse

"Dear Holy Father, worried and wan" 11/24
"Dear Jesus, all I can do is just love You" 10/2
"In a cave so deep and wide" 11/24

Vicar of Christ, follow him, do not remove him from seat of Peter
8/14

Victim souls

for salvation of souls 7/15
have held back darkness for countless years 11/24
many are needed 2/1, 6/8, 9/13
many will give selves for salvation of man 9/28

Vigils must not be stopped 11/1

Visions of Veronica

Apocalyptic signs, tribulations

cross over world, words written: YELLOW AGAINST WHITE, WHITE
AGAINST BLACK; blood dripping, forming words: PALESTINE,
JERUSALEM 3/25

flaming swords, angel throwing out seed; black horseman;
churning waters; TEMPEST written 9/28

four angels overturning bowls; rocks, fire fall out 9/28

four horses of Apocalypse 3/25, 6/16

Gabriel, Michael holding hourglass and balance 6/16

globe with cross on top, great light coming from it 5/30

Michael holding balance; chalice overflowing; angels emptying
bowls; four horses; angels at four corners 2/10

Michael holding chalice filled with blood 9/28

space ship exploding, people dead 12/24

Ball of Redemption

approaching; darkness, tidal waves, destruction 4/14

approaching earth 2/10, 5/30, 8/23, 9/7, 11/1, 12/29

approaching, circling earth, flooding, darkness, etc.

(detailed vision) 8/14

approaching, large W in sky, black horseman pointing sword at
eagle 10/6

approaching, stars falling, moon melting; high waves covering
city 3/24

Ball, ball with cross on top, eagle, figure of death 9/13

Ball, ball with cross on top, scales, empty hourglass, many
people, crosses. In sky: DEATH; HOPE, cross 9/28

Ball, empty hourglass, pendulum 10/2
Ball, in sky: FINAL WARNING 12/7
Ball, large rock falls into ocean 7/1
Ball; manned spaceship exploding from great heat 12/24
circling earth; cross atop globe, words: WHAT IS TO BE; GOD
IS; WARNING TO MANKIND SOON; eagle, UNITED STATES, NEW YORK
7/15
circling earth, tail hitting earth 7/25
comet streaking across sky 3/25
eagle on flagpole replaced by ball w. cross on top; Ball with
very long tail 12/31
going back and forth as on string; numbers in sky: 1, 2 11/24
hitting stars, bouncing; stars fall to earth 5/30
Michael holding banner Faithful and True; Ball approaching
earth 5/10
Michael holds sword dripping blood on earth, Ball approaches;
heat, high waves, cities fall 6/16
war in Asia, Egypt, Africa; Ball hitting New York; tidal
waves, fires 2/10

Church, Rome

crossed keys draped in black; Our Lady holding candelabra 4/14
dark cross over St. Peter's, large gold book; secret message
for Veronica makes her happy 3/18
demon entering body of cardinal 6/8
four demons being released from hell; 1 with cardinal's hat
says, "I will sit upon throne of Peter." Demon enters man m
holding 2 gold keys 4/14
Pope on cross over St. Peter's, then in Vatican; 2 cardinals
hand keys to 3rd cardinal (demons) 2/1
nuns in leotards, dancing; St. Paul slams door in anger 7/1
nuns wearing long habits 3/25
Pope Paul injected with needle; Padre Pio at his side 4/14
St. Peter holding Book of life 7/1
665 written in sky; 5 circled in black by Our Lady 5/30
2 demons at St. Peter's holding key. 1 placed cardboard tiara
on head; Michael shoots it off; in sky: PENANCE NOW-DEMON 5
7/1

Darkness

covering half of world, Our Lady holding candelabra; buildings
destroyed, great poverty 12/24
covering sun and earth 9/28
globe with many countries dark; candles flickering 8/23

globe, 14 candles flickering in darkness 12/7
moon turning black 11/24

Demons, hell, UFOs

cobra standing erect, weaving as in spell 10/2
demons, UFOs coming up from abyss 5/30
hell 12/24
Michael holding scale, shows Veronica demon 6/8
Our Lady takes Veronica into hell 6/8

Jesus, God, Trinity, Eucharist

Blood of Jesus flowing over globe 4/14
crucifix w. large globe on top, representing Jesus carrying
world's sins on shoulders again 12/29
GOD IS written in sky 4/14, 6/16
Holy Trinity 6/16
Jesus crucified, pierced w. lance; breaking of thief's legs;
Jesus laid in tomb; Resurrection; Mary Magdalen sees Jesus
4/21
table loaded with food, satan urging people to eat; food rots.
Gold tabernacle w. Host, voice: THIS IS THE TRUE BREAD OF
LIFE 12/31

New Heaven, new earth

world after purification, people digging, planting 12/7
jeweled castle surrounding city, floating down; voice: A NEW
EARTH AND A NEW KINGDOM 12/31

Our Lady, angels, saints

angels on steps, in groups 12/7
angels placing cape, crown on Our Lady; many nuns; Our Lady
crowns St. Theresa w. roses 10/2
Assumption of Our Lady 5/30, 8/14
heart of Our Lady pierced w. knives 3/25
nativity of Our Lady (detailed) 9/7
Our Lady of Grace 2/10
Our Lady holding Infant; Veronica holds Him 8/14
Our Lady on gold throne, velvet crown, pink gown 10/6
Our Lady sitting on rock, weeping; land of Egypt 12/31
Our Lady wearing gold necklace twisted in 3 circles 12/31
St. Anne, Our Lady going to Temple, attending service; in sky:
ONE FOLD, ONE SHEPHERD 9/7

Symbols, words, misc.

cross bending into 4 (evil man) 2/1
in sky: MONTHS, DAYS, HOURS; G clef 3/25
lighted candle; words: FAITH; GOD IS 6/16

War, revolution, terrorism

dove carrying olive branch, wounded. Egypt, Asia, Africa
preparing for war 5/30

map of Africa, many parts dark; will join great war 5/30

people fighting, yellow-skinned, dark-skinned; words: AFRICA,
CHINA, RUSSIA 12/7

words: NO PEACE WITHOUT GOD 3/24

Warning

arrow makes W in sky 6/16

Ball heading towards earth, word: WARNING 5/10

clock ticking; blood dripping from Michael's sword to
chalice, from chalice to hourglass 7/1

great flash, heat, people frightened 6/8

saints pounding on table; clock with key above it 11/24

red W; black cloud covers U.S. eagle, carries it away 8/21

written in sky: JACINTA 1972-1973, ?; explosion 4/21

written in sky: WARNING 9/13

written in sky: WARNING, PREPARE NOW. CLEANSE YOUR SOUL 7/1

Vocations abandoned by guiles of satan 3/25

Voice-boxes 3/18, 8/14, 9/28

War

a great war 3/25

punishment for sins of man 10/6

to be in unison with Chastisement 5/30

will exterminate many 12/31

Warning, major

all conditional to your response 7/25

beginning of terrible sorrows 7/15

can be lessened by constant vigil of prayer 12/7

description of 4/21

like cosmic explosion 5/30

listen to voice within you or receive full cleansing 5/10

not to fear; will not injure human body 12/24

reprieve granted 12/29

will be given soon 2/10, 10/6, 12/24

will be meted by offenses to God 12/7

will bring many back to Faith 7/1, 8/21

will not be as severe as Chastisement 5/30

world-wide 8/5, 9/28

Warnings, minor

all who do not cast aside will be saved 7/1
are repetitious for reason 4/14
will be many 8/5
Water, drinking, to become contaminated 7/15
Way of the cross, many will go before final cleansing 6/8
Wolves in sheep's clothing 5/30
Woman/women
 must not wear slacks 6/8
 place is in home, rearing the child 7/25
 why do you expose bodies, create lust? 7/25
Workers
 all must unite or be infiltrated by satan 7/25
 if laid low, will be given many graces by Father 7/15
 many will come and go 3/24
 must be humble, have no worldly ambitions 8/21
 unity needed among all Mary workers 7/15
 will be a minority 10/6
 will be rewarded by Father, not in this world 8/5
 will feel loneliness when you look for comfort from man 10/6
World
 a playground for satan 5/30
 can no longer be saved by any means of man 3/18
 cleansing of 3/18, 6/8
 covered in darkness 8/21
 destiny of in the will of man 3/24
 given to pagan pleasures 8/14
 in spiritual darkness 5/10
 leaders concerned with bodies, have starved souls 8/21
 must recognize, accept warnings from Heaven 9/13
 uses murder for worldly gain 5/30
 will face complete change, be cleansed in stages 9/7, 10/6
 will not be destroyed but gradually cleansed 10/6
Worldly
 pleasures on this terrible night 12/31
 pursuits have sent many souls to hell 5/10
 riches, seek not 12/31
Worry a weakness of humans, not constructive 7/15

Youth (the young)
 many looking for truth finding satan; must be warned of pitfalls
 9/7
 must remain with Church leaders to absorb truth 8/5

pray you do not lose them in this battle 12/7
surrounded by sin; recognize nothing else 3/18
victims of poor example of elders in home, gov't, Church 10/6
victims of their elders 2/10

Index of 1974 Messages

Vigil Dates: 2/1, 2/10, 3/18, 3/24, 4/6, 4/13, 5/22, 5/30, 6/8, 6/15, 6/18, 7/1, 7/15, 7/25, 8/5, 8/14, 8/21, 9/7, 9/13, 9/28, 10/2, 10/6, 11/1, 11/20, 11/23, 12/6, 12/24, 12/28, 12/31

Abortion 5/30, 9/28, 11/20

all who take part in will be condemned 6/15, 7/1, 8/21

babies slaughtered, also tortured 12/28

breaks Commandment of Father 9/28

is murder 12/6

prayers of atonement for 11/1

will not be tolerated 3/18, 6/8

Abyss

is opened wide 7/15, 12/28

many souls being taken into 3/24

Adam

and Eve, all descended from 9/28

sinned, had to fight way back to Heaven 9/7

Adultery 7/15, 9/28

Alpha and Omega 10/2

America. See also United States

fallen to satan 12/28

Ancient of Days 10/2

Angels

do not have power over life, death 9/28

existence of 11/20

many will hear their voices 11/23

Angels, guardian

call on them 12/24, 12/31

given at moment of birth 12/6

Angels of light

honeyed words, acts of piety cover black hearts 9/7

ravenous wolves trying to corrupt, destroy 8/21, 9/13

will be known by fruits 3/24

Antichrist 4/6. See also Satan

forces are loose 12/28

forces will attack Pope, promote great war 12/24

is walking earth 12/28

of one world 8/14
times of 7/15
Apocalypse
 explanation of 9/13
 must read 9/7, 9/28, 11/20, 12/6
 read and be knowledgeable 6/8
 time is here 8/21
Apostles
 did not fall asleep at Ascension 5/22
 of latter days 6/8, 6/15
Armies for Heaven
 large, world-wide 3/24, 4/6, 8/21
Astrology, false science of satan 3/24
Atonement. See also Prayer and penance; Penance
 and sacrifices needed in days ahead 7/15
 and sacrifices will bring great reward 2/10

Babylon 8/5, 8/21
Balance falls heavily to left 12/31
Ball of Redemption 2/1, 5/30. See also Chastisement
 baptism of fire 3/18, 7/25
 can be sent in twinkling of eye 11/1
 Eternal Father directs its course 8/5
 flesh will dry up, blow off bones 12/6
 hovers near 7/1, 12/31
 is in our universe 11/23
 many shall die 2/10, 9/7, 9/28, 10/6, 12/28
 photographs of 12/24
 shall not be stopped 3/18
 sun shall scorch your earth 9/13
 to restore world to original purity 4/6
 will be hastened by attack on Pope 4/13
 will come if man fails to recognize signs of times 5/22
 will light up night as day, turn winter to summer 11/1
 will not be found by scientists until Father wills it 12/28
Baptism
 forms covenant with the Lord 6/15
Bark of Peter
 flounders 5/30
 flounders, but Jesus is at helm 9/7
Basilica of Our Lady of the Roses 10/6, 12/6, 12/24, 12/31
Battle

for the human soul 6/8
 must fight as long as we are on earth 4/13
 Beatific vision
 awaits mankind over the veil 4/13
 Berets, blue/white
 women of U.S. will wear blue beret and prayer shawl 4/13
 men of U.S. will wear white beret 4/13
 white berets 12/31
 Bible. See also Scripture
 all who deny are not of the light 5/32
 been cast aside 4/6
 being rewritten 3/18, 5/30, 12/24
 book of true wisdom, knowledge 9/28
 cast aside, replaced by myths 6/15
 changed to suit man's carnal nature 8/5
 guideline to future 6/15
 must be read 4/6, 9/13, 9/28
 pages turning fast 9/7
 read, not be misled 3/18, 4/6
 read, recognize signs of times 11/1
 read, recognize those in error 4/13
 read by calling Holy Spirit to enlighten 8/14, 10/2
 read only those prior to 1965 4/13, 9/7
 read those from before 1964 3/24, 8/5, 8/14
 rewritten to deceive mankind 8/21
 spend 15 minutes a day, read to family 3/24
 will dispel confusion 10/2
 Bishop(s). See also Bishops and cardinals; Hats, Purple/Red;
 Mitres
 disobedience to Pope Paul will not be tolerated 5/22
 must be symbols of chastity, piety, humbleness 5/30
 must not compromise 5/30
 shepherds needed who persevere, are fearless 12/31
 why do you scatter the sheep? 6/15
 will not set up man as idol 7/25
 Bishops and cardinals
 asked to fast, do penance 4/6
 bishop against bishop, cardinal against cardinal 8/21, 10/6,
 11/1
 burrowing like rats into foundation of Church 12/6
 Father will not tolerate entering secret societies 8/21
 laxity of teaching 12/28

many using rank to destroy souls 8/14
misguided, will not allow world to accept Our Lady's message
8/21
must excommunicate all who seek to destroy Faith 8/21
must return holiness to Church 12/6
teaching been pure? 6/8, 7/25
Black mass 6/8
Body/bodies
better to sacrifice body, save soul 12/31
temple of Holy Spirit 7/25, 8/5, 11/20, 12/6, 12/31
Body of Christ. See Eucharist
Book of life. See Bible
Books, good
being burned; rescue them 6/15, 9/7, 12/31
Brotherhood 9/7, 9/28

Candles searching through darkness 9/28
Cardinals. See also Bishops and cardinals; Hats, Purple/Red;
Mitres
set themselves on road to hell 10/2
"V" rewrites Pope Paul's letters, censors mail 8/21
Cataclysm to come suddenly 4/6, 7/15
Catastrophes
death, famine, destruction 12/28
wars, famine, flood, cataclysm 5/30
Celine 10/2
Chalice polished on outside, filled with abominations 11/23
Change
compounds confusion, error 6/15
dissatisfied, greedy, lustful man seeks change 8/14
novelty has been ruination of souls 6/15
the Father expects no change 3/18, 12/6
Charity. See also Love
extend to all 10/2
will diminish 9/28
works without charity are dead 11/23
Chastisement 3/24, 6/18, 7/1, 7/15, 7/25, 8/14, 10/2, 11/23,
12/6, 12/24. See also Ball of Redemption
great ball of fire 6/15
greater than man has ever seen 11/1
held back by few with faith 5/22
skin to dry up, blow off bones 4/13, 9/13

to be felt by all mankind 9/7
to be meted in accordance with sin, abomination 9/13
to claim many, good and evil 8/21
will come shortly before arrival of Jesus 12/28
will come soon unless scale is balanced 9/28
will leave few creatures on earth 4/13

Chastity 3/24, 6/15, 9/7, 9/28

Children

being misled by television 10/6
being taught lies, error, 9/28
following soul-destroying modes 3/24
have lost their way 12/28
keep faith alive in 9/28
many to be taken to save souls 3/18
must be given careful foundation of faith in homes 6/18
must be taught about angels 11/20
must be taught about supernatural 4/13, 6/18, 9/7, 12/28
must be taught of Trinity, reverence, modesty 8/21
souls must be guarded 2/1
victims of elders 6/15, 9/13
wearing sinful clothing 7/25
we must be like little children to enter Heaven 7/1
will turn parents over to be executed 7/25

Children of God/light

cooperation among 11/23
do not fight; prayer will settle discords 2/1
face enslavement unless we pray, remain faithful 9/7
gathered about **Veronica** are those destined to establish Kingdom
on **earth** 5/22
go forward under Our Lady's mantle, cross in right hand, Rosary
in left 7/25
many will fall away 12/31
must consecrate selves to Hearts of Jesus and Mary 12/31
must lead life of austerity, sacrifice, discipline 11/20
only those who listen to Our Lady will recognize signs of times
7/25
separations set in by satan 11/20
will be forced to stand as disciples of Jesus 3/24
will be most unhappy if you reject the light 12/31
will be persecuted 7/25
will be scorned, ridiculed 9/13
will be sent before tribunals 3/24

will go through trial with less fright than others 7/15
will not be caught unprepared 4/13

Church

abominations in 7/25, 11/23
agents of hell roam throughout 3/18
chase demons out of 11/1
deception, error in 12/28
do not abandon 6/15, 11/23
do not judge by standards of man 3/18
do not turn away from 5/22
enemies of God have come into highest places 8/5
end is at hand when it unites with world 11/1
entered by satan because not enough prayer 12/28
errors being propagated in 6/15
foundation solid, walls cracked 5/30
gates of hell will not prevail against 4/6, 7/25
great trial within 2/10
holiness, purity must be returned 9/13
in darkness wears band of death 4/13, 11/23, 12/24
in our country will fall if Michael not entered 5/22
irreverence in 4/13, 8/14
is in deep darkness; satan has entered 4/13
many of high rank been sent to destroy 7/15
must not consort with enemy, lower standards 8/14
no discipline in 9/28
on troubled seas 9/13

Church of man 9/13

Clement XV, agent of 666 12/31

Clergy. See also Pastors; Priests, priesthood

care more for filling coffers than feeding souls 3/24
have forgotten prayer, sacrifice 8/14
heading for abyss 12/24
hearts hardened, misguiding sheep 8/14
is not ordinary man 7/25
many deceived by pentecostals 6/15
many displeasing to Heaven 10/2
many fallen to satan, deluded 9/7
many given to world, flesh, devil 7/25
many on wrong road; turn back 11/20
many prayers needed for 3/18, 7/25
many selling souls to get to head 8/14
many will not accept Message 7/25

misled, must return to prayer, discipline 11/20
 must pray more, will be given knowledge of reality of Our
 Lady's mission 10/6
 must replace their garments 7/25
 must set better example 9/13
 must starve souls of demons 4/13
 need many prayers 11/23
 selling Jesus 8/21
 teaching been pure? 8/21, 12/24, 12/31
 under heavy attack by agents of darkness 7/1
 under greatest attack 12/6
 Comet. See Ball of Redemption
 Commandments of God
 cast aside 7/25
 must be followed 11/20
 must place in prominence in household 3/24
 thou shalt not kill 6/8
 Compassion soon to be unknown 9/7
 Compromise 4/6
 all who compromise Faith to be excommunicated 8/21
 Conception, life begins at 3/18, 12/6, 12/28
 Confusion created by satan 2/10
 Conscience 2/1
 Conspiracy
 of evil 11/1, 11/23
 to remove Our Lady's message from mankind 7/25
 to remove the word of God 3/18
 to set up union of one world, one church (godless) 7/25
 Constant vigil of prayer 2/1, 3/18, 6/18, 9/7, 9/13, 9/28, 10/2,
 10/6, 11/1, 11/23, 12/6, 12/24, 12/28, 12/31
 Rosaries of prayer across nation, world 5/22
 Continence 3/24
 Convent(s)
 doors will close 11/20
 of Our Lady of the Roses 12/24, 12/31
 Council, another to be called 2/1
 Country. See United States
 Courage needed in days ahead 9/7
 Creazuus 3/18, 5/22
 Cross(es)
 all who consecrate hearts to Jesus and Mary receive mark of
 cross 12/31

will be placed upon world 7/15
Cure(s)
complete cure given this night 3/18
for one on the bus 9/28
many have been given 4/13
will be many 5/22, 7/1, 8/5

Darkness
covering world almost completely 8/21
of spirit spreading like contagious disease 12/6
spiritual 4/13
will soon give way to the light 2/1

Dates
given only to a few 8/14
none to be given 8/5, 12/31
not necessary to speculate; be prepared 4/13, 6/15, 10/6, 11/1

Day of the Lord 3/18, 3/24

Deacon
may bring Holy Communion to the dying in severe need 12/31

Death. See also Veil, over/across
shall be commonplace 9/7
there is no death 4/6, 8/5

Deception 6/15

Dedicated. See also Priests; Nuns
can be recovered by prayer, sacrifice 6/8
dimness of Faith in 10/6
many in darkness 11/1

Delusion upon mankind 11/1
evolved from humanism, brotherhood, modernism 4/13
man will believe error 5/30

Demons
always among you waiting to enter 12/28
are loose on earth 4/6, 7/25
beware demon six among you 9/7
cannot be cast out without fasting, prayer 3/24
demon six 8/21
demon six will come when world, Church unite 8/14
demon six will promote third world war 9/7
must work through bodies of men, women, children 7/1
possess many in our government 9/13
will enter body of any soul given to satan 4/6
work through persons, places, things 12/31

Disciples

of Eternal Father 4/13
must read Bible, be knowledgeable 3/18

Discipline

must be in family 3/18
must be restored in Church 3/18, 7/25, 9/13

Disobedience

in churches 8/5
to Holy Father 3/24, 7/1

Eagle

represents St. John 9/28
U.S., plucked by satan 9/7, 11/1

Earthquakes. See also Nature, disturbances of
approaching our country 10/2

Elect are the dedicated clergy 7/25

End

is at hand when world, Church become as one 7/25
of our era 11/20
will come when abominations reach peak 12/28

Enemies of God

are sons of satan 4/6
come in many forms, places 10/2
many now in world 4/13

Eternal Father

always final judge 10/6
chastises those He loves 5/22, 7/15
controls elements 12/31
creator of life, knows all 10/6
has plan for redemption of mankind 11/20
has world in control, allows us to be tested 3/18
permits evil for eventual good 7/25
speaks through Veronica 4/13
waiting for us to turn from present path 11/1
will not tolerate abominations of human race 6/8
will rescue those for whom you pray, do penance 6/15

Eucharist

being desecrated 11/1, 12/6
can nourish the body 9/13
cannot have light in you without 3/24, 4/13, 5/22, 12/28, 12/31
disrespect to 11/23
food for soul 6/18

is heart, foundation of Church 6/15
is heart of the Sacrifice 5/22
is Jesus 3/18, 6/15, 9/7
is nourishment for soul 6/8, 6/18, 10/2
is physical, supernatural; not a meal 8/21
must not be placed on unclean hands 11/23
must not be received with sin on souls 11/23
not a meal to be devoured like animals 6/8
not to be chewed 6/8
only consecrated hands shall give it 12/31
recover your souls in 4/6
shall be given only by priest, not in hand 11/1
unless you eat, will not have life in you 3/18
will give strength 7/25
Euthanasia 3/18, 9/28
Even, Louis 9/28, 12/31
Evil
beware force surrounding shrine of purity 7/1, 9/7, 10/6, 11/1
forces have semblance of piety, exterior of elect 7/25
forces are rampant 6/18
forces rage through country, world 11/1
forces will use bodies of man to lead others astray 8/21
great force assembling in world 6/8
is accelerating 9/7
recognize faces of 5/22, 6/6, 7/1, 9/7, 9/28
Excommunicaton 3/18
Exterminatus, demon of destruction known as war 7/25
Eyes mirror of soul 6/8, 7/25

Faith
hold fast to 11/20
is also Tradition, supernatural 10/6
is flickering 12/6
many mysteries of 6/8
Faithful and True 5/30
all will be united under 9/7
banner for all who remain in light 10/6
False
Christs 2/10, 9/7, 12/28
idols 6/15
messiahs 4/13
miracles 2/10, 7/25

pastors, flee from but do not leave Church 3/18
 pastors, do not be misled by 8/14
 prophets 4/13
 brought great trial to true seers 12/31
 teachers 2/1, 2/10, 3/24
 Family
 disintegrating 12/24
 have lost their way 3/18
 that prays together will stay together 6/18
 Famine, earthly, exceeded by starvation of souls 3/18
 Fathers must discipline children 3/18
 Fatima 4/13
 message buried 7/25
 message rejected 11/23
 Fear
 face it, will disappear 8/21, 9/7, 10/2, 11/1, 11/20
 need to fear no man on earth 6/15
 no need; Father will turn all evil to good 7/1
 overcome with Rosary 8/21
 should fear for salvation of soul 4/6
 tool of satan 4/13, 9/28, 11/23
 Fence on sacred grounds 12/6, 12/24, 12/28
 Few will be in final count 8/14
 First Saturdays 4/6
 Flesh, pleasures of 7/1
 call of satan 4/6
 condemn many to hell 5/30
 Flying saucers. See UFOs
 Fornication 3/18, 7/15
 Fortitude 9/7
 Founding Fathers 3/18
 Francisco 5/22, 5/30
 Freemasons, all who join will be condemned to abyss 8/21
 Free will
 has set man on road to destruction 12/28
 must choose road to satan or to Heaven 4/13, 6/18
 soul is lost by free will 12/28
 Future will be now 6/8, 9/28

 Garabandal, believe what you see there 7/15
 Girls could sew, play musical instruments 10/2
 Godlessness 6/18

Good example needed by world 9/7
Gospel truth 5/22, 9/28, 10/2, 12/24
Government of our country
 given itself to agents of satan 9/13
 must have God-fearing men 11/1
Grace(s)
 cast aside by many 11/1
 for cure, conversion 7/15
 gather, store in Heaven 4/6, 6/15, 11/1
 given for the asking 5/22
 given in abundance from hallowed grounds 2/1, 3/24, 10/2
 save and avoid purgatory 8/14

Hair
 abomination for man to wear hair long 8/14
Hat(s) Purple/Red
 Red fallen, Purple misled 3/18, 7/25
Health advice
 rest cures all 10/2
Heaven
 awaits all who keep the Faith 2/1
 beyond farthest star 6/18
 cannot be entered unless you carry cross 2/1, 4/13
 cannot be explained in human way 9/7
 existence of 4/6, 10/2
 is very hard earned 4/13
 land of the spirit 6/8
 made for all, but only many have chosen it 12/28
 many mansions in 10/6
 narrow road of prayer, sacrifice, atonement 5/30
 none will enter without repentance, restitution 9/7
 not an easy road; gained by grace, merit 6/15
 road filled with thorns 11/1, 11/20
 soul must be pure as snowflake to enter 10/6
 those who do not recognize Jesus as Christ will not enter 4/6
 your only true home 9/28
Hell 12/31
 awaits all who deny the Trinity 9/7
 existence of 4/6, 6/18, 10/2, 10/6
 forgotten 9/7
 reality of 3/18, 6/15
 satan seeks to remove knowledge of 12/28

souls falling daily into 5/30
 Heresy 4/6, 4/13
 Herod 9/28
 Holy Father. See Vicar
 Holy Innocents 9/28
 Holy Spirit cannot enter a defiled body 7/5
 Holy water 9/28, 12/28
 Holy Father. See Vicar
 Homes
 are castles of sin 10/2
 bad example in 6/18, 9/13
 discord in 12/28
 must be refuge for children 8/5
 Homosexuality 9/28, 11/1, 11/20
 man shall not cohabit with man 8/5
 Host. See Eucharist
 Hourglass running low 7/25
 Human life, respect for will diminish 9/28
 Humanism 3/18, 4/13, 6/15, 9/7, 11/1, 11/20, 11/23
 Human nature
 sets man on path to sin 6/18
 makes you seek plaudits of man 7/15

 Idolatry 9/28
 Idol worship in our country 2/1
 Immaculate Heart of Mary 9/13, 9/28
 consecrate selves, families to 8/21
 woe to those who offend 12/24
 Immodesty 3/18, 11/1
 all exposed bodies will burn 11/23
 Immorality 3/18, 3/24, 10/6, 11/1
 Impiety 10/6
 Impurity 7/25, 10/6, 11/23
 Indulgences have not been removed 9/13
 Irreverence 7/1

 Jacinta 5/22, 5/30, 6/8
 1972 photo 5/22, 6/8
 Jerusalem, new 9/13
 Jesus
 all who deny Him are antichrist 9/13
 all who do not recognize Him as Messiah do not recognize the

Father 8/5

ascended in full view of all 5/22
being recrucified 6/8, 11/1
forgotten 7/25
Heart pierced by man's sins 2/10
lonely in the tabernacles 3/24, 11/23
repels agent of satan 10/2
solace Him in His anguish 12/24
told of Warning, Miracle, Chastisement 6/8
warned of new fashions for nuns 6/8
warned of trial for Holy Father 6/8

Judge not 9/28, 11/20, 12/28

Judgment

all must face 7/1, 9/28
all will be judged by the heart 12/6
general 9/13
none shall escape 7/15
of mankind foolish 10/6

Kneel

knees must bend to honor God 7/15
so few now bend 8/14

Latter days 12/6

Leaders, gov't

enemies of God planning disposal of godly leader 8/14
giving selves to satan 6/15
great evil set upon them 11/1
need many prayers 12/24, 12/28
one will pass over veil 12/31
satan set confusion among 10/6
there will be a conversion in 12/24

Lesbianism 9/28, 11/1, 11/20

women shall not cohabit with women 8/5

Lewdness 7/25

Life

begins at conception 9/28
begins when soul is recalled 2/10

Love. See also Charity

cannot be forced on you 9/7
do not be fooled by words of 9/7
so few know true meaning of 6/8, 6/15, 9/28, 12/24

Lucifer/Luciel. See also Satan 8/5

not a myth or fallacy 12/6

roams the world 9/28

Lust 7/15

takes many souls down wide road 3/24

Man/mankind

brings upon self great sword 7/1

can accept or reject truth in own will 2/10

care more for pleasures of world than things of Heaven 6/18

carries mark of beast or sign of cross 8/5

creates instruments of torture, destruction 8/21, 9/28

created to fight satan, make way to Kingdom 12/28

creature of lust, murderous of heart, unscrupulous, etc. 7/1

deceived, deluded 4/6

each responsible for his soul and loved ones 6/15

grovels like serpents 11/1

has abandoned God, worships man 4/13, 8/5, 9/28, 11/1, 11/23,
12/31

has given body, spirit to Lucifer 4/6

has obligation to God, not man 6/8

has refused graces from the Father 10/6

is responsible for his soul 9/28

lives as though he will never die 8/14

loves creature more than Creator 9/28

men shall not dress as women 7/25

must change to meet God's standards 5/22, 12/6

must heed Message; time grows short 4/13

must not be set up as idol 5/22, 9/13

must reject world to enter Kingdom 5/22, 5/30

obsessed with pleasures of flesh 6/15

only obligation is to the Father 6/15

removing knowledge of supernatural 9/13

seeking to create life 10/6

seeks to change word of God 12/28

sent by Father as pilgrims to battle satan 8/5, 11/20

Man in the mask 8/21

rules over your country 7/25

Man of dark secrets waiting to enter seat of Peter 12/6

Man of perdition/sin

will come as figure of virtue, covered with robes of purity
4/13

will try to imitate Jesus 4/13
Manifestations. See also Miracles
great spectacle in the heavens 7/15
many given to verify Our Lady's visit 3/18
many will be given 12/24
many will be rejected 9/28
phenomenon of great magnitude 8/14
UFOs are from satan 9/28
Manna from Heaven, you will be fed 9/13
Marriage must not be dissolved by man 12/28
Martyrs
gained extension of time for us 3/18
of old 3/24
will be many in days ahead 3/18, 4/13, 6/15
Martyrdom 8/21
means persecution but not necessarily death to body 10/2
Mass
has been replaced by a meal 8/21
is valid 11/23
manner of performing offends the Father greatly 6/8
sacrifice of the Lamb continues 4/13
Media
controlled 8/21
controlled by satan 9/7
do not bring truth 5/30
given to agents of satan 9/13
will spread misquotes, error, lies about Pope 4/13
Meekness 7/1
Message from Heaven
brings not fear but hope 12/6
forces of evil will be set against 11/23
from afar not permitted in our media 8/21
given to many seers 12/18
has not been heeded 4/6
has reached many 2/1
if you cast it aside you will be lost 8/5
is for all mankind 9/7
is Holy Spirit working among you 9/28
must be sent throughout world 3/18, 9/7
must be sent with great speed 10/6, 11/1
no need to fear if does not go against God or Church 9/28
not of fear but fact 12/24

rejected by those who should know better 12/31
soon voices will be stilled 5/30
we do not have thirty years to spread it 8/5
when message has reached world, judgment will be set on mankind
8/14
will be accepted or rejected in will of man 6/15
will be rejected by many 3/18, 8/5
will bring great trial 4/13
will go throughout world, then will come end 7/15
Messiah will come with legion of angels 4/13
Mind
keep pure, holy thoughts; all others come from satan 4/13
Miracle(s). See also Manifestations
at Garabandal 7/15
great miracle 5/22, 6/18
Mission from Heaven
pace must not slacken 5/22
Mitres
many fallen to deception of satan 12/24
many on road to perdition 4/13
many will fall into abyss 12/6
need many prayers 11/23
pride, arrogance is their downfall 12/31
Mittens (gloves)
to be worn in all public processions 9/13
Modernism 3/18, 4/13, 6/15, 9/7, 11/1, 11/20, 11/23
must be erased from world 9/7
Modesty 2/10, 6/15
must be taught from babyhood 12/28
Money
bringing destruction to world 12/6
for money world bargains for souls 9/13
Monuments 12/28
all who keep them are to be saved 4/13, 7/25
keep in the homes 8/5, 9/7, 9/28
must be returned to Church, homes 4/6, 5/30
Mortification
means speedy purification of soul 10/2
will retrieve souls 11/23
Moses 3/24
Mothers
be submissive to husband 3/18

dressed like pagans 12/28
few true mothers remain 7/15
many giving bad example 3/24, 10/2
Murder 2/10, 3/18
is rampant 7/1, 10/2
will become way of life 9/28
Murderers shall die 3/18
Mystical Body of Christ
crucifixion of 4/6
great tortures for 12/6
Mystery of Heaven and earth 6/15
Mystical Rose 10/6

Nakedness 7/25

Narrow road requires sacrifice, prayer, penance to return to 3/24
Nations of world advancing to destruction 6/18

New York City

cesspool of degradation, sin 5/30, 6/15
mariners will weep as it burns 3/18

Newspapers, even Catholic ones have fallen 8/21

Nineveh 4/6, 8/21

Noe 3/18, 3/24, 4/6, 6/15, 7/1, 12/24, 12/31

Nudity. See Nakedness

Nuns

attire is disgraceful, sinful, lustful 8/14
example poor, dress improper 11/23
falling into hell 10/6
foolish virgins, cast aside garments of honor 3/24
habits disgust Our Lady 11/20
have divorced Christ from their hearts 9/13
many given to world, flesh, devil 7/25
must place skirts upon floor or skin will burn 5/22
must replace habits 7/25
offending God with poor example 10/2
St. Theresa's admonition to 9/28
shall be pillars of chastity 5/22
will not save souls by casting aside vows 10/2

Obedience

is to Father in Heaven 4/13
meaning distorted by satan 12/6
to elders, but not the goats 10/2

One-world religion, need not be if enough prayers 9/13
 Order of Michael 5/22
 Order of Our Lady of the Roses 12/6
 will be established for men, women 11/20
 Our Lady
 always present on Her grounds 4/13
 appears in sky for some to see 11/20
 birth of 9/7
 brings not fear, but truth 9/28
 can no longer protect our country 7/1
 comes through merciful heart of Father 2/10, 3/18
 comes to prepare us, not bring fear 4/13, 11/1, 12/28, 12/31
 comes with arms filled with graces 9/7
 demonstrates how to pray 3/24
 despairs of souls given to satan 7/1
 has been given great knowledge of future 7/25
 has been given great power for salvation of souls 8/21
 honoring Her does not take honor from Jesus 12/24
 is our co-Redemptrix 8/5
 is visiting many places on earth 9/28, 10/2
 kissed medals, sacramentals 2/10
 major miracle of appearance 9/28
 Mediatrix between God and man 2/10, 3/18, 5/30, 6/15, 6/18,
 7/1, 7/25, 8/5, 8/21, 9/13, 10/6, 11/1, 11/23, 12/24, 12/28,
 12/31
 Mother of Sorrows 11/23
 "My own will know Me" 6/18
 offered Herself as Mother so Word could reach world 3/24
 places blue mantle over all Her children 11/23
 profanities, degradation of 9/28
 promises to be with us until Second Coming 2/10, 5/22, 11/1,
 11/20, 12/24
 sent by Father as Mediatrix of graces 5/22, 5/30, 10/6
 sent by Father to warn us 12/24
 soon Her words will be few 3/24, 11/23
 spent 72 years in service to Father 8/5
 voice soon to be stilled 11/1
 was aware of Her future trials 12/24
 wears color of sorrow 6/15
 will crush forever head of satan 3/24
 will guide us in days ahead 8/21
 woman of virtue, purity, shall not be defiled, defamed 9/7

Padre Pio 5/30, 6/18
Pagans roaming in Church 6/15
Paganism 7/15, 7/25
Papacy
 unless you pray, agent of hell on seat of Peter 3/18
 woe to man when one enters it 3/18
Parents
 close doors to world, teach children 5/30
 do not give children to agents of satan 6/8
 giving poor example 7/1
 great trial for 4/13
 guard souls of children 6/15
 have full responsibility for salvation of children 2/10, 3/18,
7/1, 9/7, 9/28
 hold balance for recovery of children 6/15
 lead children into sin 11/23, 12/24
 many set children against Mission from Heaven 10/2
 must look into lives of children 12/6
 must be true parents 4/6
 must bring truth to children 8/5
 must discipline children 7/15
 must prepare for great battle with satan 7/25
 must set house in order 12/28
 read Bible to children 3/18, 9/28
 send children onto road to perdition 3/18
 who abandons child to sin will be punished 5/22
Pastors. See also Clergy; Priests, priesthood
 pray for; many lost the way 6/15
 teaching been pure? 9/28
Peace
 none until world recognizes Jesus as Savior 5/22
 not to be given at this time 12/24
 will come after Second Coming 9/13, 11/1
Penance. See also Prayer and penance
 world must do heavy penance 11/23
Pentecostalism an error, attempt to remove "institutionalized"
Church 6/15
Permissiveness will not guarantee conversion 6/15
Persecution 4/6, 4/13
Perseverance 5/22, 7/15, 11/1, 11/23
 all who persevere will be saved 3/18

in prayer 9/7
will be fruitful 2/10
will be needed 7/25
Peter, chair/seat of
666 seeking to set agent of hell on 5/30
Photographs
all cannot be revealed 9/7
distribute world-wide 10/6
given to **Veronica** for reason 10/2, 12/24
Jacinta 1972 to be sent around world 5/22
many will not be understood by man 4/13
miracles in print 8/21
of the ducks 7/25
of UFO 9/13, 9/28, 12/31
pray to Holy Spirit before reading 4/13
some are secret messages for **Veronica** 4/13
Veronica explains 10/6
will be increased 7/15
Piety 9/7, 12/28
Pilgrims of St. Michael, example must go throughout U.S. 8/21
Plague
many young will die, be saved 12/6
will follow great heat 10/2
Planets, no life on other 9/28
Pope Paul VI
accepts cross of martyrdom 11/23
being crucified by those who pledged to obey him 7/1
condemned calling on the spirit 6/15
disobeyed by those he trusts 11/20
do not abandon; enemies seek his downfall 4/13
enemy sends out stories of deception 3/24
faces of evil about him 3/24
plan in Rome to remove him 12/6
surrounded by enemies 4/6, 9/28
surrounded by traitors; successor already chosen 8/21
undergoing trial from those he trusts 11/1
voice was stilled on sacred grounds 5/22
will receive knowledge from Our Lady 8/21
Pope Pius X 3/18, 9/7
Pornography must be removed from homes 5/30, 12/28
Poverty 7/1, 9/28
Prayer(s). See also Atonement

Acts of Faith, Hope, Charity 12/24

demons must flee from 11/23

Eternal rest 4/6

greatest power against satan 6/18

lack of causes discord, war 12/28

major road back to God 11/1

must be way of life 3/18

must be increased 9/7

must be returned to homes, schools 2/1

needed in days ahead 7/15

one little Ave will dispel fear, doubt 10/6

only means of ridding satan from Church, homes 2/10

Our Lady shows **Veronica** how to pray 3/24

power of 9/7, 9/28

pray for Church, rulers, schools 11/23

pray from the heart, not multiplying words 9/13

pray Our Father, not bla-bla-bla 6/15

removal of will bring great suffering 9/13

will save many souls 12/6

Prayer and penance

and sacrifice necessary to enter Heaven 3/18

and sacrifice will bring great reward 2/10

and sacrifices have gained short reprieve 2/1, 4/6

and work, example must go together 8/14

value of forgotten 11/20

Pride

intellectual 6/15, 9/13, 10/6, 11/1

intellectual, greater barrier than licentiousness 7/1

is a sin 11/23

Priests, priesthood. See also Clergy; Pastors

cannot care more for man than for Jesus 3/24

do not have any equal on earth 6/18

have destroyed Faith in hearts of young 5/30

many have fallen from road 2/1

many have lost way, fallen to satan 5/30

many have sold souls to get to head 11/23

must be pure example of chastity, holiness 6/18

must be true directors of souls 2/10

must follow vows of chastity, poverty 8/14

must not compromise Faith 9/7

must remain humble, charitable 11/1

must return to habits, set good example 11/1

not an ordinary man 7/25
pray for 6/18
preparing selves for destruction 12/24
rationalizing Our Lady's manifestations 12/24
shall dress, act as priests 5/22
some cast aside graces for salvation 3/24
will suffer in days ahead, but must guide others 9/7
Processions should be restored 9/13
Prophets not old, outdated 6/15
Protesters must return to fold 12/6
Purgatory 12/31
do not forget friends, relatives in 5/22
forgotten 9/7
many souls there forgotten 4/6
many stages of suffering in 5/22
must not be forgotten 4/6, 6/18, 10/2
Our Lady visits to relieve suffering 8/14
place of purging 10/6
Raymond and 1,242 souls released from 2/1
souls there need prayers 2/10, 5/30, 9/28
value of suffering to escape 5/22
Veronica's efforts will release many souls from Purgatory 4/13
very few escape 9/7

Rabat is teacher of life 6/18
Rain
graces; ask for more 9/28
sent for protection 9/28
Rapture
two standing in field; one will remain, one be taken 11/23
Real Presence
not a myth 11/23
truly His Body, Blood; show respect 6/8
Refuge to be established; we will be guided there 12/31
Reincarnation 9/28
Reparation, need for 12/24
Reprive 2/10, 4/6, 5/30, 6/15, 8/14
will be short 2/1, 5/22
Reprobate sense, country given over to 11/1
Resurrection of the dead 4/6
Revelations of John. See Apocalypse
Revelations, private 10/6

Revolution in nations of world 5/22

Riches. See Worldly

Rome

bloodbath in streets 11/1

great deception in 4/6

great evil surrounding 12/31

plan of separation from 6/15

Rosary 5/22

and scapular will crush head of satan 6/15, 7/1

armor against forces of satan 6/8

must be recited while Message is given 7/15

sisters must wear, pray 9/28

well to have more than one with you 9/13

Rose

symbol of perfection, piety 10/6

with each rose will be thorns 12/28

Rose petals

instruments for cures, conversion 5/22

means of spreading blessings 11/20

Roses, meaning of 5/22

Sacramentals 3/18

guard families with 9/7

instruments for conversion, cure 2/1

must be worn by all 3/24, 4/6, 4/13, 5/22, 5/30, 8/5, 8/21,
9/13, 9/28, 10/6, 11/23, 12/6

your armor against satan 2/10, 6/8, 6/15, 7/1

Sacraments, many turning from 6/15

Sacred grounds 5/22

a garden of roses 12/28

balance held for state, country 10/2

chosen by the Father 6/8

forces of evil around 6/18

many cures, conversions to be given from 6/15, 6/18, 7/1, 9/28

none turned away from without results 4/13

not closed; no fence can reach to Heaven 12/24

Our Lady spreads mantle over all who come 8/5

satan will not enter, but sends agents to distract 7/1

soon there will be recognition 4/13

to be center of atonement 2/1, 3/18, 9/7, 10/6

to be oasis in barren land 12/31

will never be taken from hearts of mankind 9/28

you do not come by accident 12/31
 Sacred Heart of Jesus
 all who keep symbol of in homes will be saved 10/6
 reparation to 9/28, 10/6
 save your souls in 2/10, 3/18, 12/28
 torn by sins of man 5/22
 Sacrifice(s)
 accept hardships for salvation of soul 9/28
 of senses very pleasing to Father 6/15
 St. Anne 3/18, 7/25, 9/7
 St. Catherine Laboure 6/15
 St. Gabriel 9/13, 9/28, 10/2
 St. Joachim 7/25, 9/7
 St. John 9/13, 9/28
 St. Joseph 3/18
 St. Michael 4/6, 5/30, 9/7, 9/13, 9/28, 10/6, 11/23, 12/28
 cannot enter churches without your desire 8/21
 "Harken, mankind, to these words" 2/1
 must be returned to Church 2/1, 5/30, 6/15, 6/18, 7/1
 order of 5/22, 6/18
 prayer must be said after Mass 9/13
 seeks to stop abominations in churches 6/8
 "Soon you will see the spear dipped in blood" 7/1
 "They will crucify the Mystical Body of Christ" 2/10
 when he is returned people will flock back to churches 2/10
 St. Paul 9/28
 gave plan for setting up Church 11/1
 wrote words of truth, not to be rewritten 3/24
 St. Peter 2/10, 5/30, 9/28
 St. Pius X 3/18, 9/7
 St. Raphael 9/13, 3/24
 opens his wings 9/28
 St. Robert Bellarmine 6/15
 St. Theresa 2/10, 3/18, 4/13, 5/22, 5/30, 7/1, 10/2, 11/1, 11/23,
 12/24
 admonition to sisters 9/28
 St. Thomas 4/13
 Saints
 cry out for abominations in Church 9/13
 many choose to remain, fight battle on earth 5/30
 many won crowns through suffering 11/1
 many working for souls on earth 11/1

must read lives of 2/10
of the last days 7/15
Salvation, rules and discipline for 2/10
Sanctity 12/28
learned by steps 7/15
Satan. See also Lucifer
agents of never sleep 7/1
agents of to be known by fruits 4/13
can kill only if Father permits 9/13
can lead to brink of disaster; cannot push you over 9/28
cannot read your mind 9/13
can only be removed by prayer, fasting, atonement 4/6
can only claim you through your will 2/1
does not have power to kill 9/28
entered highest places in civil life, Church 4/13
has entered Church 3/18
has many agents in country, world 8/21
has poisoned many minds 3/18
has set great delusion on world 7/25
is loose within Church 2/10
must enter human body to work his will 4/6, 5/22
must flee from prayer 9/28
roams in House of God 7/25
seeks capitulation of mankind, reign of man of sin 12/6
seeks to buy your affections, your soul 12/28
seeks to commit all to darkness 2/10
seeks to remove hell from man's minds 3/18
shall sit upon the altar 9/13
sons of 4/13
sows confusion 7/25
was present at great Council 8/14
will battle for control of Church 3/18
will be chained for number of earth-years 9/13
will bring about man's destruction 4/13
will enter body of any unclean soul 3/24
will seek to distort, deny Our Lady's words 10/6
works night and day, never sleeps 5/22
worship of 6/15
Satanism 3/18, 11/1, 11/23
Satanists
numbers are countless; joining them brings death to soul 6/8
Scapular 4/6

and Rosary will crush head of satan 6/15, 7/1
Our Lady prefers picture of Jesus on it 12/28
your armor 9/13
Schools Catholic in name only 12/31
Scientists
 seeking, not finding truth 9/28, 11/20, 12/28, 12/31
 seeking to create life 8/5
 will not find cure for body ailment 4/13
Scoffers turned backs on truth 7/1
Scripture. See also Bible
 Romans I 9/28
Second Coming 6/8, 9/13, 11/23
 Jesus will come in full view, with saints, angels 2/10, 8/5,
 9/7, 12/24
 peace to come after 11/1
 people rising up to meet Jesus in air 12/6
 will be ultimate victory over satan 4/13
Secret Societies
 are of satan 4/6, 6/15
 do good to cover evil intent 9/7
 enter under pain of sin, excommunication 9/7
Secrets of Heaven 6/18
Seers, many throughout world 11/23, 12/6, 12/24
Seige, sixth fast approaching 11/1
Separated brethren 8/21
Separation of sheep from goats 2/10, 3/24, 4/13, 5/22, 10/2,
10/6, 12/24, 12/28
Shepherds
 many good still among you 10/6
 misleading sheep, become money changers 10/6
Signs of the times 9/28, 11/1
Sin(s)
 avoid occasions of 8/5, 9/28
 has become way of life 2/10, 3/24, 8/5, 12/31
 in name of brotherhood 9/28
 is insanity 3/18, 12/28
 more grievous than in time of Noe 6/18
 of flesh send many to hell 6/18, 11/20
 of flesh send many to purgatory 2/10
 rationalized 3/24, 12/6
Sisters. See Nuns
Societies of satan monopolize industry, medias of world 4/6

Sodom 4/6, 7/1
and Gomorrah 6/15, 8/5, 8/21, 12/28, 12/31
Sorrow, greatest is loss of soul 2/10
Soul(s)
flowers in God's garden 11/1
has full consciousness when it leaves body 6/18
in darkness can be used in satan's army 12/28
lives forever 6/8
labor for is labor of love 11/1
shall you trade it for brief pleasure on earth? 9/7
Spectacle. See Manifestations
Spirit(s)
of truth has not left world 11/23
war/battle of 3/24, 4/6, 7/15
we must live in 3/24
Spiritual childhood 9/28
Stars moving in sky 6/8
Statue, shrine 9/28
Statues. See Monuments
Suffering(s)
can save many souls 2/1
cleanses soul for salvation 4/13
means of attaining Heaven 6/18
will gain measure of perfection 9/28
value of 2/10, 10/6
Supernatural
do not reject knowledge of 6/15
knowledge of cast aside 12/6
knowledge of must not be cast aside 6/18
mankind turning from 6/15
must not be sought in false channels 6/18
world of satan has great strength 11/20
Synagogue of satan 9/7
many in our gov't have joined 9/13

Tabernacles
Jesus ever present in 9/7
may be removed from among you 9/7
pray doors are not shut 12/24
we must remain close to 8/21
Teachers
bring darkness to soul 11/23

giving poor example 4/13
lying 3/24
teaching been pure? 12/6
Television
diabolical machines; children seduced by them 9/28
must be cast out of homes 12/28, 12/31
tool of satan 10/6
vomit filth; remove from homes 11/1
Temple
of God, destruction of 3/24
of Holy Sprirt 4/13
Test
great test for those chosen for special mission 5/22
time of testing for all 10/2
Theologians will one day recognize Our Lady's manner of speaking
9/28
Time, time and a half 11/20, 12/24
Tongues misinterpreted 6/15
Tradition cannot be separated from Faith 11/20, 12/6
Traitors, many in Church 9/13
Treasure, store in Heaven 9/28
Tremors. See Earthquakes
Tribulation(s)
brought about by man 3/24
so great no life would remain if Jesus did not intervene 9/13
Trinity beyond human mind to comprehend 6/8
Truth
lies in every man's heart 2/1, 2/10
so few search for 9/7
will be found only in simple hearts 8/5
Tusazeri 3/18, 9/7, 10/2, 10/6
UFOs
false miracles of satan 12/31
transports from hell 9/13, 12/6
transports of demons 7/25
supernatural manifestation from satan 7/25, 9/28, 11/1
United Nations, we should remove from our country 9/13
United States. See also America
areas of will have great catastrophe 6/18
blood shall flow in streets 12/31
can escape punishment for a time with prayer, penance 11/1

given to lust, flesh, satan worship 7/15
great earthquake approaching 10/2
has fed the human, destroyed the soul 7/1
heading for great trial 11/1
in desperate state of soul 9/13
in deep darkness of spirit 6/18
in grave error, falling into great sin 9/28
lost its way, will be cleansed by trial 4/13
on road to destruction 7/25
Our Lady promised protection, but will receive Chastisement 5/22
shall become a lost land 11/20
shall experience death, violations, tribulation, plague 12/24
shall suffer famine, earthquake, tornadoes, plague 12/31
shall suffer trial, come to its knees 6/8
wallows in filth 7/1
will reap what it has sown 8/21
will send itself into bondage 11/23

"V" rewrites Pope Paul's letters, censors mail 8/21
Vanity 7/15
Vatican II, satan present and placed agents among you 8/14
Veil, over/across 3/24
can only take merits with you 3/18, 7/1
human body could not survive the ecstasy 6/8
human mind cannot comprehend the beauty 4/13
life there is eternal 4/6
time is endless 5/22
we have full knowledge, consciousness 9/28

Veronica

asked to call upon guardian angels 10/6
asked to join other voice-boxes to spread message 6/15
chosen because she cannot keep mouth closed 9/28
chosen for perseverance, courage 8/5
chosen not by merit but necessity 9/28
consoled by Our Lady at loss of son 2/1, 4/13
given first great trial 9/28
in danger, must avoid strangers 10/2
instructed how to make decisions 11/20
is not in disobedience to clergy 12/31
lack of energy will be force fighting from satan 7/15
must accept crosses that are sent 11/1

must accept life of martyrdom 9/13
must accept mission by free will 2/1
must bar doors 9/7, 9/13, 10/6, 11/23
must follow directions or face consequences 10/2
must not be of bad temper 10/2
must not leave home unguarded 3/18
must persevere, not slacken work 2/10
must pray before allowing another group to enter mission 12/31
must pray for light, not slacken 7/1
must pray more, shed human vanity 11/1
must read Bible 15 minutes a day 10/6
must refrain from public gatherings 10/6
must remain close to home, restrict conversations 3/18
must remain in seclusion 8/5, 8/21, 9/28, 11/1
must remove television from home 10/6
must reread St. Theresa's messages of 1968 12/24
must restrict self to one meal a day 6/15
must shun worldly attachments 5/22
must use holy water constantly in home 12/28
never been ill from weather at vigils 9/28
not necessary to socialize to win a soul 5/22
not to expect recognition from man 4/13
price on her head 9/7
receives mystical Communion 11/20
road to be filled with thorns 6/15, 7/25
should study photographs well 3/18
to send message to clergy re sacred grounds 10/6
will be given strength to continue 7/15
will be guided by Holy Spirit 9/28
will be sent much help 2/1, 4/13, 12/24
will be sent penance to cleanse soul 4/13
will be sent to tribunals 9/28
will close eyes, ears to glorification of world 4/13
will lead secluded life 7/25
will meet much disapproval by clergy 6/15
will not appear on TV; be known only through messages 12/31
will not defend herself 7/25, 10/6

Verse

"Dear Jesus, all I can do is just love You" 9/28

Victim souls 4/6

have held balance 8/14

many are needed 6/8, 7/1, 8/5, 9/13, 12/24

will be many 4/13
Victory
is with Heaven 7/15
lies with allegiance to Jesus 2/10, 4/6
Visions of Veronica
Apocalyptic signs, tribulations
aborted babies on garbage dump 12/28
black horse with grim reaper; words DEATH, FAMINE, STARVATION
9/13
blood flowing in Italy, France 6/15
four angels describing tidal waves, division, famine, war;
part of England falls into sea 4/6
great waves pounding coasts of California, New York, Long
Island; land, homes falling into sea 6/18
large hour glass, only an eighth filled 11/23
many martyrs 4/13
New York, buildings falling; earthquake 3/18
red, white, black horses in sky; question mark, sickle,
clenched fist 9/7
St. Michael holding scale, spear 11/23
St. Michael holding spear, balance, chalice with blood
spilling out 7/25
two angels with bowls, sprinkling earth 11/1
Ball of Redemption 5/30, 6/8, 9/7, 12/6, 12/24
and great fires on earth from war 3/24
and tidal waves hitting earth; DEATH AND PESTILENCE in sky
11/23
Ball striking large city; people fleeing; mariners weeping at
destruction of Babylon 4/13
Ball with large tail behind; eagle saying: "Woe, woe, woe"
11/1
piece of Ball falls into water 6/15
Church, Rome
bishops, cardinals attending another council; satan is
pleased 2/1
Church dignitaries leading people into abyss 3/18
large group of nuns with black shoes, long skirts, Rosaries,
veils 10/2
large heart surrounded by thorns; cardinal holding key,
tightening thorns 2/1
martyrs of old 3/24
Moses holding Ten Commandments 3/24

nuns wearing leotards, dancing 11/20
nuns wearing shorts, dancing 10/2
Our Lady with golden key, bishop's staff; staff turns purple
12/28
Pope Paul VI in tears, praying to Our Lady 11/20
Pope Paul kneeling before Our Lady's statue; accepts way of
cross 5/22
Pope Paul looking ill, bishops trying to force him to sign
something 4/6
Pope Paul meeting with bishops, cardinals; satan watching
8/21
Pope Paul on cross, being pulled by cardinals, bishops 7/1
St. Michael pointing spear at bishops, cardinals; initials:
W., A., S., V. 8/21
St. Peter holding Bible, then wearing crown of thorns 2/10
St. Peter's, bishops, cardinals, many strange people
entering; three bishops wielding sledge hammer 2/1

Darkness
globe covered with darkness, flickers of light 3/24
world half in darkness, Pope Paul crucified; Our Lady holding
candelabra 3/18
world turning dark, cross on top 4/6

Demons, hell, UFOs
deep pit of fire, smoke 8/21
deep pit of hell 12/28
hell and demons 4/13
hell, demons, damned souls 11/20
hell, demons, many people falling into 10/6
hell, demons, people, bishops, cardinals falling into 9/7
legions of ugly demons on earth 4/6
souls falling into hell, demons tormenting them 6/18
two flying saucers 9/28

Heaven, purgatory
cone-shaped light coming from sky; path to Heaven 6/8
different levels of purgatory 9/7
purgatory; many priests, bishops, cardinals in second stage
5/22
souls in purgatory, begging for prayers 2/10
Veronica's son Ray, many others released from 2/1

Jesus, God, Trinity, Eucharist
Eternal Father 4/13
Eternal Father on throne, pointing to Ball of Redemption,

then to word WAR; mushroom explosion 7/1
 great rays of graces coming from Jesus' hands 7/15, 9/7
 Jesus crucified, Our Lady kneeling, Raphael catching blood
 in chalice 4/13
 Jesus in midst of Apostles, bleeding heart in hand 5/22
 Jesus on cross, bleeding 8/21, 11/1
 large heart, cut, bleeding 3/18
 star with three points, TRINITY written above 7/1
New Heaven, new earth
 large building set with jewels, happy people; New Jerusalem
 10/6
 renewed earth after arrival of Jesus; men, women wearing
 habits 12/31
Our Lady, angels, saints
 birth of Our Lady 9/7
 FATIMA written in sky 4/13
 Our Lady being raised by Jesus, taken to Heaven 8/14
 Our Lady holding Infant Jesus 11/20, 12/24, 12/28
 Our Lady sheds tears of blood 9/13
 Our Lady surrounded by angels holding golden roses 5/30
 Our Lady with angel blowing long horn, "call to arms" 12/28
 rays of light coming from Our Lady's hands onto grounds 2/1
 St. Michael crowning Our Lady with wreath of roses 10/6
 St. Michael writing in sky: GUARDIAN OF THE FAITH 12/28
 St. Raphael opens wings, covering whole sky 9/28
 St. Theresa throwing roses 2/10
 St. Thomas and Bible; white bird casts rays onto Book 4/13
Symbols, words, misc.
 ball with cross on top, dagger, U with line under it 8/14
 ball with large white cross on top 7/15
 FAITHFUL AND TRUE written three times in sky 7/1
 great body of water, saints on one shore, demons on other;
 demons polluting the water 3/24
 hand in sky; Y with horseshoe loop, 7, Y 8/5
 large book, turning black; black cross turning into number 4
 10/6
 large heart, eagle in center 9/28
 large room, many people talking, arguing 11/20
 large V for victory, 2 M's for martyrdom 9/28
 letters in sky: INRI 10/6
 star with golden anchor, beacon of hope 5/30
 stars forming letters FAITHFUL AND TRUE 6/15

V-shaped banner, dark purple with gray cross 7/15
written in sky: PERSECUTION OF MYSTICAL BODY OF CHRIST. DEMON
6 BEING RELEASED. 9/7

written in sky: SIN-DEATH; GOD-LIFE 3/18

War, revolution, terrorism

desert, dark-skinned people with rifles; army of men, women
marching, carrying white flag with red circle; Ball of
Redemption 12/24

people fleeing from executioners 5/22

people from various countries around table, planning fate of
U.S. 7/25

preparations for war in Egypt, China 5/30

war, Egyptians, Arabs; Chinese marching 6/8

Warning

written in sky: WARNING COMING SOON. PREPARE NOW 9/28

Voice-boxes

many on earth now 3/24, 7/1

Our Lady has appeared to many 10/6

War 4/6, 5/30, 6/18

countries shall disappear in fraction of second 9/7

none shall escape effects of 8/14

not many shall be left after 8/21

punishment for sins of man 3/24, 5/22, 5/30, 7/1, 11/20, 12/28

will come unexpectedly 12/24

will enter life of every man, woman, child 12/6

will take one-third of mankind 6/15

Warning, major 2/1, 6/18, 8/5, 8/14, 9/28, 10/2, 11/23, 12/24

all will be given interior warning 11/1

believe, learn by it 12/6

delayed to gather more souls 11/20

fast approaching 11/1, 11/23

great heat upon mankind 10/2

gross, immense, terrifying 12/24

held back by few with faith 5/22

of great magnitude 4/13

some will perish from fright 9/28

spectacle never seen before 12/31

the flash 11/20

will be felt by all mankind 9/7

will burn within but not the body 9/28

will come soon 3/24, 7/25
will come when least expected 6/15
will force light into hearts 12/31
Warnings, minor
given in past, not recognized 7/25
unrecognized; will be accelerated 4/6
Wealth to be turned over to one small group 11/1
Woe, woe, woe to inhabitants of earth 10/2, 11/1
Wolves in sheep's clothing 7/25, 10/2
Woman/women
and girls must find more healthy pursuits 10/2
commit murder 3/24
destroying image before God and man 11/1
have rejected role as women 9/28
must be example of purity, piety 11/23
must cover heads during prayer 8/14, 11/23
must not expose flesh 7/15
must return to her place; been misled 3/24
shall not dress as men 7/25
shall not receive Communion dressed as pagans, without penance
12/31
shall not stand on the altars 3/24, 11/1
shall not wear shorts, slacks in presence of Jesus 7/25
will wear prayer shawls, blue berets, honor husbands 4/13
women's lib 7/15
would regain glory by child-bearing 3/24
Workers, dissension among caused by satan 7/25
World
completely saturated with evil 3/18
covered with spiritual darkness 6/8
created by Father as place of goodness, paradise 9/7
discord in 5/22
given to lust, flesh, satan worship 7/15
in deep darkness 4/13
now belongs to satan 3/24
now in great trial 4/6
rejects things of spirit 9/28
will be sent great sword 7/1
will go up in great smoke 7/1
will have great suffering because of abortion 3/18
will reach judgment when it tries to destroy Church 9/28
will refuse manifestations sent by Eternal Father 5/22

Worldly

knowledge is not of God 12/28

pleasures, riches 2/10

Index of Bayside Messages 1975

Vigil Dates:

2/1, 2/10, 3/18, 3/22, 3/29, 4/5, 5/7, 5/17,
5/28, 6/5, 6/18, 7/15, 7/25, 8/5, 8/14, 8/21,
9/6, 9/13, 9/27, 10/2, 10/6, 11/1, 11/20, 11/22,
12/6, 12/24, 12/27, 12/31

Abortion(s) 12/27

balance scale heavily to left 7/15
cities will suffer for it 9/6
for this abomination Father will cleanse with fire 3/22
for this we will receive the plague 9/13
has come from lack of sacrifice, penance 3/18
has gone beyond any murders in history 8/5
have not gone uncounted by Eternal Father 7/25
will bring heavy penance 11/1

Abyss

man goes there only of free will 10/2
now open wide 2/10, 7/15, 9/6
open wide, claiming many young souls 5/17
souls falling into numerous as snowflakes 8/14

Adam and Eve, fall of 3/18, 12/24

Africa will fall to evil, give itself to reign of Antichrist 2/1

America. See also United States

being prepared for complete capitulation 6/5
has become nation of sin, corruption 8/5
must cast out money changers; not fall to communism, slavery
9/13

Angels, guardian

call on them 2/10, 6/18
must be accepted 3/29
your guide 8/14

Angels of light

are actually agents of darkness 3/18, 11/22
forces of evil, poisoning minds 5/17
have knowledge of world but not of spirit 9/13
many around Pope Paul VI 2/1
often assume garments of clergy 7/25
will be revealed to you in time; watch and pray 11/20

Antichrist. See also Satan

all who do not recognize Jesus as Christ are 3/18, 12/6
approaching Rome 10/2
era of 3/22
forces in Rome 9/27

Apathy 8/14

Apocalypse

must be read 6/5, 8/21, 11/22
read, be filled with knowledge, wisdom 10/2
time is here 10/6, 11/22, 12/6

Apocalyptic references

four horses: red, green, black, white 7/15
houses will blow in the wind 7/15
skin will dry up, blow off bones 8/5, 9/6
woe, woe, woe to inhabitants of earth 11/1, 12/24, 12/27, 12/31

Apostasy 10/6

Apostles of light 8/14

Apparitions, other places of 9/6

Armageddon 3/18, 8/21

Armies for Heaven

many seers been sent to unify them 2/1
of light 6/5

Arrogance 2/10

Assassination of a prominent figure 11/22

Assumption of Our Lady 8/14

Astrology 3/18, 10/6

all who practice are unbelievers 12/6
false science created by satan 8/5, 11/22

Atheism 2/1

Atheist, word is nothing; believes end justifies means 12/6

Atonement. See also Prayer and penance; Penance

and reparation needed 10/2
much needed 10/6
public atonement needed to balance scales 3/29

Balance

is in prayer 8/21
leaning to left 6/18, 7/15, 9/27
over mankind 11/24

Ball of Redemption. See also Chastisement 8/21, 12/6, 12/24

approaching 2/10, 8/5, 9/6
approach shall bring climatic changes 12/27

baptism of fire 12/6
 destruction from 3/18
 is in atmosphere 9/13
 many shall die 3/22, 3/29, 12/24, 12/27, 12/31
 only complete reversal of man can hold it back 2/1
 prepare your souls for 5/28
 shall pass through our land, world, in sheath of fire 9/13
 tell pastors about 5/17
 will come upon mankind without warning 7/15
 Baptism of fire 11/20, 11/2
 Bear. See also Communism
 now massing on borders 6/5
 Believe and be given the way 2/10
 Benelli, Giovanni 9/13, 9/27
 Bible. See also Scripture
 being changed to suit carnal natures 11/1
 in darkness, words being changed 5/28
 many warnings given through prophets 2/10
 must be kept, preserved 12/24
 must be read; knowledge is power 7/25
 must read 3/22
 place in homes 8/14
 pray to Holy Spirit and read 10/6
 restore to its original meaning 12/27
 source of strength, knowledge to avoid error 2/1
 Birds of a feather 2/10
 Bishop(s). See also Bishops and cardinals; Hierarchy; Hats,
 Purple/Red; Mitres
 have wrought scandal, destruction of souls 3/18
 must restore Rome to light 12/31
 must turn back to prayer 3/22
 of Brooklyn found wanting 9/27
 of Brooklyn, pray he will receive light 10/6
 of Brooklyn will receive sign in shock 7/15
 three to be warned that Heaven watches them 11/20
 Bishops and cardinals
 bishop against bishop, cardinal against cardinal 5/17, 9/13,
 10/2, 10/6, 11/22
 Blindness 9/27
 Blood of Christ
 overflowing chalice; will wash mankind clean 8/5
 shall not be shed again for unrepentant generation 12/27

wash your robes in 10/2
Blue armies 9/13
Body(ies)
 are but shells, housing spirit within you 7/25
 cover them or they shall burn 2/1
 temple for your spirit 2/10
Body of Christ. See Eucharist
Book(s)
 good, gather and treasure them 2/10, 8/5, 10/2, 10/6
 good, many being rewritten 2/10
Book of life. See Bible

Cameras 10/2
Canada
 on road to chastisement 11/1
 shall be cleansed by trial 9/27
Candles
 light of truth descending from Heaven 9/13
 many will light, only few will be saved 2/1
 of light, truth throughout world 5/17
 searching through darkness 5/28, 6/18, 8/21, 10/6
Cardinal Casaroli
 sent agents of satan as emissaries from Rome 9/27
Cardinal Villot 9/13, 9/27
Cardinals. See also Bishops and cardinals; Hats, Purple/Red;
Hierarchy; Mitres
 are aware of the message 12/27
 one shall die in coming year; pray he is not lost 12/24, 12/27
Carnal nature being fed, souls starved 8/5
Catastrophe, better to prepare and try to avoid 8/21
Celine 2/1
Change
 must be back to reality, Tradition 12/6
 no change in Heaven 3/22
 no need for 10/2
 not given through Holy Spirit, Pope Paul 9/27
 only change necessary is go back, restore light 6/5
 promoted by satan 8/21
Charity. See also Love
 grown cold 3/29
 it is great charity to pray 8/5
 to pray for those in darkness 5/28

Chastisement. See also Ball of Redemption 6/5, 8/21, 11/20, 12/6
being gauged, held by Eternal Father for proper moment 9/13
earth shall tremble 10/6
heading fast to mankind 3/22
manner of separating sheep from goats 7/25
no flesh shall escape 5/17, 7/15
Our Lady hopes it can be put off for a time 12/6
spend time gathering prayers, graces for others 6/18
such as never seen before 2/10, 9/6
those who cast aside supernatural shall not see it coming 9/13
will crumble church of man 10/6
will fall upon man when iniquity reaches peak 4/5

Chastity 2/10, 11/20

Children

being led astray 2/10
evil influence entering upon, brought by fallen priests 11/1
falling away from truth 5/17
have no knowledge of sin 10/2
innocent victims of elders 10/2, 10/6
many being killed at birth 12/27
many will be removed to save souls 4/5
many will be taken before Chastisement 11/20
may not bring Host to others 8/21
must be taught knowledge of saints 6/5
must have truth, Faith, Tradition instilled in them 12/6
must respect elders 7/25
souls being destroyed by pornography 8/14
teach in your homes 8/21
victims of agents of satan 3/29
victims of elders 2/1, 4/5

Children of God/light

asked for full dedication to cause of Heaven, good example,
modesty, works 3/29
asked to visit Our Lady at sacred grounds 6/5
do not despair; extend charity, bring children to Jesus 5/17
fighting not mankind but spirits of evil 2/1
gather graces, not waste time seeking worldly gain 2/10
given simple honor of following Jesus as lights in the world
5/28
must retire from world, live in spirit 3/29, 10/6
not called by accident; names written in Heaven 8/5
recognize, separate from your lives that which strengthens soul

and that which destroys 12/24
shall be persecuted 9/27, 12/31
should remove worldly entrapments, wear garments of sanctity
7/25
sufferings have great value for repatriation of souls 2/1
time will come when they will go in hiding 11/1
true disciples of Eternal Father 5/28
will be solaced in trial by the Spirit, share in glories of
Heaven 2/1
will carry heavy cross, key to Kingdom 10/2
will have nothing to fear; names written in Heaven 11/1
will never be lost in darkness 11/1
will stand in example, remain true, rejoice in Heaven 2/1
Church
abominations in 10/2
demons prancing in 11/20
diabolical music, dancing not condoned 3/18
enemies of God have taken highest positions in 10/6
foundation is Jesus 8/5
gates of hell shall not prevail 11/1
has become meeting place of demons 11/20
holiness must be returned 3/18, 8/21, 12/31
in darkness wears band of death 6/5, 8/5, 8/21, 11/22, 12/6
in our country will split 6/5
leadership found lacking 8/21
many agents of satan in 11/22
many sowing seeds of discord, impurity in 5/28
many will have red flag over them 4/5
means of restoration is for clergy to return to prayer 2/1
Michael taken from 11/20
must be restored to sanctity, piety, holiness 8/5, 11/22
must not be changed to suit man 2/1
must not seek novelty in 11/20
must not unite with world; nothing in common with flesh, devil
5/17
quiet must be returned 3/22
reverence, discipline, holiness must be returned 9/6, 9/13
shall be ruled by descendents of Peter, not governing body of
hierarchy 11/20
sin, abominations in 10/6
state of is temporary, for separation of sheep, goats 2/1
when it becomes one with world, end has been reached 2/10, 6/5,

12/24
will undergo great trial 6/5
you must come properly dressed 3/22
Church of man 7/15, 12/24
shall be destruction of man 9/13
shall be given to satan 11/1
those who seek to build must be excommunicated 12/31
will bring down wrath of Eternal Father 12/6
Cities will be cleansed by trial 3/29
Clergy. See also Pastors; Priests, priesthood
allow error into Church because of worldliness 2/1
asked to return to lives of prayer 3/29
deluded by satan 3/22
infiltrated by evil ones 6/5
many being deceived 8/5
many have destroyed their vocation 2/10
many promote errors, deception in guise of sanctity, piousness
11/22
many will be lost without our prayers 8/14
message from Jesus for clergy 2/1
must return to traditional rites 11/22
must teach honorably, in Faith, Tradition 7/15
must turn man back, bring him to House of God 3/22
of St. Robert's parish 4/5
pray for 4/5, 6/18
prayer, penance, sacrifice asked for, or you will wash your
robes in blood 2/1
so few pray for 6/5, 8/5
teaching been pure? 7/15
where are your straying sheep? 11/1
will be held accountable for destruction of souls 11/1
will not be recognized by Eternal Father if they remove
garments 2/1
Comet. See Ball of Redemption
Commandments of God
if you break one, you break them all 7/25
if you break these rules, you will break your spirit 2/10
must be followed with discipline 8/5
must be obeyed 9/6, 10/6
no excuse for casting them aside 3/18
Communion in hand
consecrated fingers of priest will place Body of Christ in your

mouth 3/22

no unconsecrated hands may handle the Host 9/6

only consecrated hands of priest may touch Host 10/2

Communism shall spread throughout Rome 12/24

Compromise will not save souls 8/5, 11/1, 12/6

Conception, Eternal Father breathes life into body 11/1

Confession 11/20

Confidence, we must become as a child 3/29

Conspiracy of evil 12/6, 12/24

Constant vigil of prayer 2/10, 3/18, 3/22, 3/29, 5/17, 7/25,
8/14, 8/21, 9/6, 9/13, 9/27, 10/2, 10/6, 11/1, 11/20, 11/22,
12/6, 12/24, 12/27, 12/31

Convent(s) 9/13

evil in 10/2

for refuge will be given 10/2, 10/6

invaded by antichrist forces 7/25

many will have red flag over them 4/5

Corruption 2/10

came about because of sins of man 4/5

Country. See United States

Crops will rot 7/15

Cross(es)

all who follow Jesus must place selves on it 3/18

carry with fortitude, perseverance 9/13

great sign of Son of Man 2/1

is always heavy 2/10

means rejection, persecution 5/28

must be carried even though heavy 8/14

without corpus, symbol of suffering allowed to victim soul 6/5

Crucifix recovered from St. Robert's Church 11/1

Cures and conversions

beyond what man has experienced in your country 5/28

one cured of incurable affliction 8/14

will be accelerated 10/6

will be many 8/5

Dancing in Church not condoned 3/18

Darkness

days of 2/10

description of 2/1

in darkness will they seek the way? 7/25, 11/1

of spirit prevents many from joining in prayer 4/5

surrounds a shrine of purity 5/28

Dates

- cannot be given in public 9/6
- not given; be prepared at all times 5/17
- not necessary to speculate 7/15, 8/5, 9/6, 12/24
- would promote return through fear; gradual return will be permanent 3/18

Death. See also Veil, over/across

- are you ready to face it? 3/29
- better the body to die, soul be cleansed than to live in body, die in spirit 5/17
- only real death is sin 3/22
- shall be commonplace 12/6
- there is no death 6/18

Dedicated. See also Priests; Nuns

- giving poor example 7/15
- must live simple, spiritual life 5/28
- priests and sisters, pray for 7/15
- shall you trade eternal life for few years of plenty on earth? 5/28

Delusion

- in Rome 10/6
- upon mankind 3/29, 6/18, 11/20, 12/6

Demons

- must enter human body to work 8/21
- powerful ones loosed now on earth 3/18

Destiny, two final ones: Heaven, hell 2/1

Disarmament, you disarm foolishly; you are deceived 12/6

Discipline

- lacking in homes 5/28
- must be in family 9/6, 9/13, 11/20
- must be returned to Church 2/1
- must be returned to the orders 5/28
- of body, soul 3/18

Disobedience to Pope Paul VI 2/1

Dixon, Jeane 10/6

Dove(s) 9/27

Dress

- man shall not dress as woman, nor woman as man 9/7
- those of the spirit will hide themselves from eyes of man 2/1

Drinan, Father 9/6

Drugs 10/2

Ducks floating downstream 7/25, 8/5

Earthquakes. See Nature, disturbances of
Egypt, one will come from, cause great catastrophe for man 11/20
Elect are deluded at this time 12/6

Eruption, scientists will be unable to explain 11/22

Eternal Father

better that man fear Him if he does not have love 3/29

chastises those He loves 4/5

commands great penance now 12/24

has watched man with saddened heart 8/14

holds destiny of every man in His hands 8/5

in full control of world 4/5

offers His home, free for the asking 3/18

will turn all evil to good 2/1

Eucharist

defilement of 3/22

eight for the Eucharist 9/27

is Jesus fully in spirit and physical Body and Blood 3/18

is your salvation 3/18

Jesus is there to strengthen you 3/29

no hands other than priest's shall give Host to others 8/21

only in dire need of death shall priest send man, not woman or
child, to bring Host to dying 8/21

receive often, be comforted 4/5

remain with Jesus in 2/1, 12/6

shall be placed into your mouth by duly ordained priest 3/22

true Bread of Life 2/10

you must have Bread of Life within you 12/24

Even, Louis did not enter purgatory; is working with Theresa 11/1

Evil

conspiracy of 12/27

forces have accelerated 4/5

forces travel with sickle, hammer 8/21

forces will not slacken in fight 6/18

is accelerating 12/6

is permitted so straying sheep can be gathered 12/31

man takes away knowledge of existence of satan 5/17

mass hypnotism of evil abounds 11/20

never condoned 9/6

one will be removed from among you soon 4/5

recognize faces of 2/10, 3/29, 10/6, 11/20

will spring up wherever there is darkness of spirit 12/31
Excommunication 9/27, 12/27
Experimentation must stop 11/22
Eyes mirror of soul 6/18, 8/21

Faith

and Tradition shall not be separated 11/1
has grown weak in mankind 9/7
must not be compromised 11/20, 12/31
split in our country 7/25
will there be flicker left? 7/25, 9/6

Faithful and True 7/15

crown in Heaven reserved for all who remain 2/1
many companionable spirits 6/5

False

christs, flee from 3/29
messiahs 3/18
miracles 3/18, 8/5, 10/2
prophets come as angels of light 2/10
prophets, recognize by fruits 12/6
teachers 2/10

Family

discord in 2/1
disintegrating; lack of discipline, holiness 8/14
foundation for a young life 3/18
role of father, mother 7/15
that prays together will stay together 3/18

Father(s)

head of household, will be guided by Eternal Father 7/15
must have strong will, discipline 9/13
of the household in Washington should chastise wife for her
foul mouth 8/21

Fatima 10/6

Fear 11/1

all of well spirit have no need to fear 2/1, 9/6
all who listen, heed Our Lady's counsel have nothing to fear
11/22

face it; will disappear 3/29, 4/5, 9/6, 11/22

Fence on sacred grounds 2/10

Few will be saved 3/29

will remain in light because of worldly riches 11/1

Flesh, pleasures of

created by satan for your downfall 7/15
debasement, sensuality, sexuality 8/21
Floods 9/13. See also Nature, disturbances of
Fornication 9/13
Fortitude 2/10
Fortune telling, we are not in that business 8/5, 11/22
Francisco 8/21
Frank blessed with presence of Louis Even 11/1
Free will
none shall enter abyss except of free will 7/15, 11/1
you must subjugate it to Eternal Father 8/21
Future
a picture of death 3/18
is now 2/10, 9/6, 10/2

Goats are numerous 8/5
Gods, none upon your earth 12/24
Good
deeds to be done in secret, be rewarded by Eternal Father 5/28
many to be victims in coming chastisement 3/18
will win crowns by perseverance 8/21
Government of our country
debased 8/21
infiltrated by men of sin 6/5, 9/13
much evil in 2/10
Governments of world, much evil in 2/10
Grace(s)
cannot be bestowed on closed heart 2/1
enemy will strip you of manner of receiving them 11/20
falling on people 3/22
for cure, conversion bestowed in faith 7/25
gather, treasure; will be difficult to gather in future 5/17
great day of will dawn for man 5/17
lights represent graces 12/24
manifestation of 2/10
to be shared with others 9/27
Grand Masters 9/1

Hat(s) Purple/Red
must restore Church or receive sword 2/1
Red fallen, Purple misled 6/5, 7/15, 8/21, 9/27, 10/6, 12/24,
12/27

teaching been pure? 10/2
 Heart(s) hardened, difficult to pierce with light 6/18
 Hearts of Jesus and Mary, who will solace them? 9/13
 Heaven. See also Kingdom
 all shall not enter 12/6
 existence of 3/18, 3/22, 8/21
 gained by work, prayer 6/18, 3/22
 gate to Heaven shown to **Veronica** 7/25
 narrow road to; difficult to return if you leave it 9/27, 12/6,
 12/24, 12/27
 none can enter except by way of cross 4/5, 9/13
 none shall enter except through Jesus 3/18
 only pure, cleansed spirit can enter 7/25
 road now grows short 5/17
 road set with frustration, trial, suffering 5/17
 some will return to road; still have measure of light 11/1
 those on road to will be abused, carry crosses 11/20
 you must be different from world to remain on road 3/29
 you must want to come to 8/5
 Hell
 existence of 3/18, 3/22, 7/25, 8/21, 11/1, 12/6
 man goes to by free will 2/10
 place of torment, eternal damnation; satan seeks to take this
 knowledge from you 3/29
 Heresy being taught in seminaries 5/17
 Heretics must be taken out of Rome 12/27
 Hierarchy. See also Bishops; Bishops and cardinals; Cardinals;
 Hats, Purple/Red; Mitres
 greatest attacks of satan upon 2/1
 many prayers needed for 11/20
 must excommunicate all who compromise the Faith 11/1
 must start to clean house or be cast out by Jesus 11/1
 pray for; many found wanting 3/29
 using rank to destroy truth 10/6
 Holiness 12/24
 attained through humility, sacrifice of worldly instincts 2/10
 must be returned to Church 7/15
 Holy Father. See Vicar
 Holy water 2/10
 Homes
 debased 8/21
 discord in 5/28, 8/21

must be refuge for children 7/25
shall be fortress against evil 9/13
soul-destroyers must be removed from 7/25
Hope is over the veil 12/6
Hospitals given to depravity, needlessly taking lives 12/27
Host. See Eucharist
Hourglass 2/10
Humanism 3/22, 7/25, 8/5, 8/21, 9/13, 11/20, 12/31
 created by satan 11/22
 snare of satan 5/28
 warned of by past leaders 6/5
 ways of satan 6/18
 we must work to remove 5/17
Human nature rejects what does not give carnal pleasure 9/13
Humility, mankind refuses to humble self 3/29

Imitation of Christ 10/2
Immaculate Conception 7/15
Immaculate Heart of Mary 8/21
Immorality 2/10, 10/6
Impostor
 in Rome, deception of the century 10/2
 professional actor 12/6
 ruling in place of Pope Paul 9/27
Indulgences
 do you call them myth, superstition? 11/20
 powerful; gathered, used to release souls from purgatory 5/17
Insanity, mass 9/6

Jacinta 8/21
Jesus
 being recrucified 2/10
 come to Him at tabernacles 5/17, 12/24
 dressed all in white 2/10
 hands bleeding, heart sobbing 7/15, 7/25
 lonely in tabernacles 2/1
 name being mocked, defiled 3/18
 relives passion, suffering today 3/29
 witnessing recrucifixion of 4/5
Joel 7/15
Judge not, we must counsel, bring forth untruth, not judge 12/6
Judgment

all must face 8/21, 11/20
are you ready to face? 3/29
no man shall escape 7/15

Kennedy, Ted 9/6
Kingdom, the
none can enter except through Jesus 2/10
will rise from the ashes 2/1
Knock on doors 12/6

Last Supper not a meal; start of a Sacrifice 3/18
Latter days 2/10

we are now living in 5/17
Leaders, government
cesspool of corruption, creating insanity through sin 9/13
cry peace, prepare for destruction 6/5
few strategically placed by satan will bring death to millions
3/22
have given selves to world 9/6
need many prayers 6/18
one falling to satan; woman his downfall; should discipline
wife 9/6
pray for 3/18
slowly succumbing to evil 8/14
too proud, arrogant to pray 8/21
world leaders selling souls; pray for 3/29

Life
is born at moment of conception 8/5, 9/6, 12/27
upon earth will be constant battle 2/10

Light
that is taken from soul will bring destruction 3/18
will pierce darkness 2/1

Love. See also Charity
a great virtue to love those who do not love you 6/18
only given true meaning by Eternal Father 7/25
only true example is the cross 8/5

Lucifer. See also Satan
was cast deep into earth; set up a kingdom 11/1

Lukewarm
both clergy and laity are 6/5
Jesus will vomit you from His mouth 5/17
Luxury has been your downfall 12/6

Man/mankind

arrogant, set self to be worshipped 2/10
behind the mask 9/13
blindly sowing seeds of own destruction 5/28
blinds self to truth he doesn't want to accept 9/13
conduct in Church causes great suffering in Heaven 7/25
fallen nature of 10/6
following road of fallen angels 5/17
given to pleasures of flesh, hardened heart, closed ears 12/31
has cast aside role of children of Eternal Father 3/22
has light of knowledge in heart; must turn to channels of
spirit 7/15
hearts have been hardened 11/20
holds balance for own chastisement 6/18, 8/14
inhumanity of 4/5
must change ways, follow ways of God 2/1, 3/22, 6/5, 7/25,
11/20
must get down on knees, or wash souls in blood 2/10
must not compromise Faith 8/21
must retire from world, do penance 6/18
must turn back from ways that offend God, angels, saints 7/15
of learning must get on knees, make atonement 7/15
practicing corruption 3/29
refuses to mend ways; leaves no recourse but chastisement 6/5
seeking pleasures of world, not treasures in Heaven 8/5, 9/5
seeks peace, prepares for war, consorts with enemy 9/13
seeks to control life, death 8/5, 12/27
set self on road to destruction 6/5
shall accept, reject message in free will 12/24
shall not wear immodest clothes 3/29
shall rationalize self out of Kingdom of Heaven 7/25
slowly reducing nature to that of animal 9/27
will be tested as mettle in fires 10/2
will not have years of two hands to count on unless he returns
to God 6/5
will reject message because he does not wish to change 5/17
Manifestations. See also Miracles
many will be given: cures of body, spirit 2/1
will be many 2/10, 10/6
Mark of the beast or of cross, each will receive 2/10
Marriage

sacredness of must not be destroyed by sensuality 8/21
sanctity of defiled 9/13

Martyrdom 2/10

Martyrs

all who wish to join them must follow example of piety,
chastity, good works 11/1
man shall shed blood, be slain for the Lamb 12/31
will be many in days ahead 8/14, 11/20, 11/22
will wear crowns from suffering 12/6

Mass

aberrations not condoned by Pope Paul 6/5
being celebrated in manner not pleasing to God 4/5
cannot be done properly in thirty minutes 4/5
great lack of respect during 11/20
manner of conducting grieves Jesus 3/28
many come with abominations in hearts 12/24
we must join our hands in reverence 9/6
we must unite hearts with Jesus 3/18

Media

debased 8/21
have all been given to satan 6/18, 9/6
infiltrated, news medias deceive you 6/5

Message from Heaven

all who close hearts to will be brought to knees in shock 2/1
cast aside by clergy 3/18
cast aside by many 7/15
conspiracy of evil to stop it 5/28
give it and go on 9/27
given to Jacinta, Francisco was same as now 8/21
has made great progress 12/6
many will reject, persecute children of light 6/5
must be made known throughout world 5/28
must be sent person to person, link to link, pen to pen, word
to word 8/14
must go with haste 2/10, 11/1
must not be overly concerned with acceptance 2/10, 3/18
of imposter given in U.S. because of courage here 10/2
rejected by many 2/1, 7/25
sent to cardinals on Rome 11/1
success of causes confrontation with evil 4/5
tears will be shed in recognition, too late 2/10
will be rejected when meets with disfavor or not understood

12/6
Ministers, extraordinary, a farce 8/21
Miracle(s). See also Manifestations
Jesus performed many, was rejected; will not be given today 4/5
will appear before your eyes 12/27
you will see in days ahead 9/27
Mission from Heaven
for special children not always understood by them 8/5
many conferences taking place to stop it 11/22
many given to Our children without their knowledge 12/31
Mitres
many leading sheep into abyss 2/1
many covered in darkness 11/22
many have faces of goats 3/18
many shall fall into hell 4/5, 10/6, 11/1
Modernism 3/22, 7/25, 8/5, 8/21, 9/13, 11/20, 12/31
created by satan 6/18, 11/22
snare of satan 5/28
warned of by past leaders 6/5
we must work to remove 5/17
Modesty 10/2
make it way of life for young 8/21
Monastery(ies)
establishment of fast approaching 5/28
evil in 10/2
Monuments
bleeding statues 10/2
restore to your homes 8/14
retain 11/1
Mothers
many face loss of sons, will join Our Lady upon the cross 3/29
must give example of purity, piety, chastity 9/13
must safeguard daughters' modesty, purity 10/2
must teach children true Faith 3/18
Murder
man of science given self to 3/18
shall become way of life 9/6
will be rampant 11/20, 12/6
Murderers shall die by the sword 11/1
Music, diabolical in churches not condoned 3/18

Nakedness, destructer of souls, modesty, purity 8/21

Nation(s) disappearing from face of earth 7/15, 8/14
Nature, disturbances of
 earthquakes, floods, etc. 9/7
 freezing, great heat 12/27
New York
 crucible of suffering for 12/31
 must right wrong or be destroyed 7/15
 will be struck down 5/17
 will be cleansed by trial 3/29
 will have great atrocities unless prayers continue 2/1
Nineveh 4/5
Noe 7/15, 7/25, 9/13, 12/24, 12/31
North America. See also United States
Nuns
 exhortation from Our Lady to 9/13
 exhortation from St. Theresa 5/17, 10/2
 have become worldly; must return to holiness, garments to
 floor, not tempt pastors 9/6
 leaving because they do not pray enough 5/17
 must not join the world 7/25
 must remain in the habit 10/2
 must return habits to floor, bring back the fast, prayer,
 solitude, sacrifice, penance 3/18
 now paint selves, curl hair; no longer dedicated to spirit 5/17
 who leaves convent, seduces priest will enter hell 10/2

Obedience
 blind, false 9/13, 11/22, 12/24, 12/27
 not to sin, heresy 12/24
 to Eternal Father 2/10
 to truth, not to agents of satan 10/2
Octopus spreading throughout world, bent on conquest 12/6
One-world government 3/18
 conquest for satan 12/6
One-world religion 3/18, 12/6
 based on humanism, modernism 12/27
 is religion of darkness 8/5
 no unity without Jesus 3/18
 shall not be at this time 8/21
Organizations in daily lives set up by satan 11/20
Original sin 12/24
Our Lady

appears for first time at Vatican pavilion 6/5
a prisoner on Her own grounds 5/28
bearer of tidings from Heaven 8/14
better man die in womb than bring discredit to Her 11/22
brings warning from Heaven 8/21
cast aside in present as She was in past 3/18
comes not to bring fear, but to prepare us 7/25, 11/22
cries for penance, atonement; fall on deaf ears 3/29
dressed in black 9/13
had full knowledge of Resurrection 3/29
Her presentation at the temple 11/20
holds out blue mantle of love 2/10
Mediatrice between God and man 2/10, 3/18, 3/29, 4/5, 5/17,
6/18, 8/5, 9/6, 9/13, 9/27, 11/20, 12/6, 12/24
"My own will know Me" 2/1
places mantle over us 5/17
rejected upon earth 6/18, 8/5
sent by Eternal Father to warn us 10/2
sits on rock, cries 5/17
those who accept Her words will be saved 3/29
voice must not be silenced 6/5
will be with us until Second Coming 11/22, 12/6
willing to wash us in Her blood to save us 5/17

Padre Pio 4/5

Pagan practices in House of God (dance) 3/22

Papacy, conspiracy against 5/28

Parents

ask guardian angels to guard children 8/14
blind, too busy piling up gold, silver 10/2
hold balance for salvation of children's souls 3/18
many will shed tears, too late 4/5
must do penance, make atonement, pray with children 6/18
must keep Faith in hearts of children 2/10
must prepare children's souls 3/29
must safeguard children's souls 11/20
must take action against pornography 8/14
must teach children truth 7/15
only you can restore balance with Father 3/29
poor example of, starving children's souls 3/18
prepare your household, family 8/14
protect children; teach Faith, discipline, prayer 8/21

suffering caused by children will make you compassionate 10/6
teach children in homes 9/27, 10/2
teach children of Heaven, hell, purgatory 5/17
who murder young will not enter Heaven without repentance 5/17
why have you given selves to world? 8/5
will be judged for destruction by permissiveness 8/21
will be rejected by children 5/28
Park, not will of Father to go there, but satan; discomforts will
bring many to Heaven 5/17

Pastors

all shall stand for judgment 12/24
are human, need prayers 8/14
building church of man 10/6
cleanse yourselves now 12/27
clothe selves in good works, modesty, chastity, piety 8/21
do not follow in obedience to soul-destroyers 11/1
found wanting; act like pagans in Church 10/6
have sold Church to synagogue of satan 11/1
have you sold your souls? 5/17
hearts hardened, eyes blinded, ears clogged 10/6
if you will not fulfill role, will be taken from it 12/6
misguided, given to delusion 11/1
misleading sheep for money, power 9/13
misleading sheep, giving Church to satan 10/2
must enter Michael into churches 12/24
must not compromise 9/13
must not follow those who have sold souls 9/27
must remove selves from web of evil 9/13
must remove women from Church as leaders 12/31
must restore Church 11/1
must return discipline, holiness, piety 12/27
must teach truth to children 5/17
opened door for evil to enter 11/1
pray for, do not judge 9/6
scandalizing those entrusted to you 3/18
scattering sheep 8/14, 9/7
stand up and give discipline by word, example 8/21
take good look at selves, contemplate in prayer 12/6
teaching been pure? 8/14, 9/13, 11/1, 11/20, 12/31
will be spit into flames 11/20
your Mother in Heaven cries tears 5/17

Peace

love, brotherhood, world cries; there is none 11/1, 12/6
 not at this time 2/1, 2/10, 12/6
 Penance. See also Prayer and penance; Atonement
 atonement, sacrifice needed 3/22, 10/6
 great joy at end of 3/18
 great penance asked to save others 11/22
 sacrifice, atonement needed to return to narrow road 6/5
 Persecution
 allowed by Jesus; many souls will be reached 5/28
 for children of God 8/5
 Perseverance 2/10
 needed to give message to world 10/2
 wins crowns in Heaven 5/17
 Peter, chair/seat of, man of dark secrets to be placed on 12/31
 Photographs
 a grace to see what your eyes cannot 11/1
 avoid rash judgment of 3/18
 cameras must be blessed 12/24
 factual witness to Our Lady's words 2/10
 give much in secret 11/20
 give witness to truth 3/22
 it is a grace to see, for many are blind 7/25
 many will receive photographs of loved ones 11/1
 much cannot be made public 9/6, 9/27, 10/2, 11/22
 much given in secret 3/29, 11/22
 not to become novelty, attraction to sacred grounds 11/1
 question mark in 6/5
 rejection of 2/1, 10/2
 special grace to give strength in mission ahead 12/27
 study them; find present, future 4/5
 Veronica to read carefully 2/1, 10/6
 will be continued 7/25
 will be evidence for the investigation 12/27
 Piety 2/10
 Plague
 in Rome, England 4/5
 upon our country 9/13
 Pope. See Vicar
 Pope John XXIII, message from 2/1
 Pope Paul VI 10/2
 agents of hell seek to remove 6/5
 a prisoner in Eternal City 9/13

betrayed by friends 10/6
betrayed by those he trusted 9/27
carrying heavy cross, needs prayers 8/21, 12/6
carrying cross with fortitude 7/15
enemy plans to destroy confidence in 6/5
faces of evil about him, as angels of light 2/1
hands tied, enemy planning to remove him 9/6
ill, poisoned; imposter appears in public 9/27
laid low; imposter brought forth 10/2
pray for 3/18, 6/5, 8/5
prisoner in Vatican 2/1
suffering 6/18
surrounded by enemies 11/20
under great trial; pray he is not removed 3/29
very ill; kept an invalid 11/20
will accept martyr's end; when he is removed end is at hand
12/27
will be removed from Rome; blood will flow in streets unless
man heeds plan from Heaven 8/14
without enough prayers he will be removed 12/31
writings being monitored by enemies in his office 6/5
Pope Pius XII, message from 2/1
Pornography 7/25, 8/14
corrupter of souls 8/21
Portugal 8/21, 9/13
Prayer(s). See also Atonement
and meditation will give graces to keep from error 7/15
can move mountains, reach highest places in Heaven, must be
accompanied by good works 11/1
great power of 2/10, 8/5
greatest weapon against satan 5/17, 12/6
if enough prayers, you will be given more time 3/18
must come from heart, not just lips 6/18
My God, I believe, I adore, I trust, etc. 6/18
no longer way of life; must be returned 5/17
Our Father 6/18
pray for those who castigate, slander you 5/28
pray more; you will learn to love prayer 5/17
shall give strength to live in world in complete darkness 5/17
will release many souls from purgatory 4/5
Prayer and penance
have great power to balance scale 4/5

many can only be retrieved by 6/18
needed to avert Chastisement 7/15
needed to bring those misled back to light 11/1
Our Lady asks for 8/14
pray, make atonement upon knees 2/10

Pride

and arrogance 12/24
and arrogance prevent lessening of Chastisement 2/1
downfall of many 10/6
great sin in eyes of Eternal Father 3/18
human weakness, causes concern for opinion of others 6/5
intellectual, greater barrier than licentiousness 3/29
obstinance, arrogance shall send many mitres into abyss 5/28

Priests, priesthood. See also Clergy; Pastors

chosen from world to represent Jesus 10/2

Prince of Peace 7/15

Prophets

told that much would be revealed in end days 6/5
warned us 10/2

Protesters 9/13

Punishment(s) have already started 12/31

Puppets are many; strings pulled by Benelli, Villot, Casaroli
9/27

Purgatory

description of 3/29
existence of 7/25, 8/21, 12/6
expiate while you are on earth 5/17
forgotten 3/18
graces can retrieve souls from 2/10
Our Lady brings souls to Heaven from 3/22
numbers going into have become few 8/14
place of purging 11/1
sorrowful place of waiting, suffering 5/17
souls there helpless; won't you help them? 11/1

Purity 8/21, 10/2

there are still many refuges of 9/6

Question mark upon mankind 6/5

Rabat, do not be fooled by those who fouled their garments 7/15

Rapture, they will be plowing, spinning, one will be taken 3/29

Rays from Our Lady's hands 2/1

Red armies. See Communism
Reincarnation, fallacy of satan 8/5
Rejection, do not be concerned of 11/22
Religion of man, not of God 10/2
Reprieve
 cannot be given to unrepentant generation 12/24
 Our Lady begs penance, atonement for 12/31
 two given in past; third will not be given 4/5
Resurrection, general 8/5
Revelations of John. See Apocalypse
Revolution
 from corruption 2/10
 in countries of world 8/14, 8/21
 in streets 9/6
Reward for those not destined for Heaven to be given on earth
11/22
Riches. See Worldly
Riots will become commonplace 4/5
Rockefeller 9/13
Rodents burrowing into foundation of Church 2/1
Rome
 condition of must be made known to world 10/2
 falling into deep darkness of spirit 8/5
 force of evil in 8/5, 10/6
 great confusion in 11/22
 haven for heretics, abominations 12/24
 light is dim 12/6
 shall be besieged 11/20
 two red fish in; must be removed 7/15
 under control of antichrist forces 9/27
Roosevelt, Franklin is in hell 9/13
Rosary 11/1
 great value of; send throughout world 5/17
 not being prayed in monasteries 5/28
 Our Lady shows how to make them out of string 5/17
Rose, Our Lady shows Veronica one made in Heaven 5/17
Rule, regulations must be followed 2/1
Russia
 not enough prayers for conversion of 2/1, 6/5
 pray for conversion of 7/25, 8/5, 8/14
 shall be your scourge 9/13

Sacramentals

children must be protected with 10/6
do not discard 3/18, 12/24
given to mankind for salvation 6/18
have power over demons 12/27
keep about you 12/6
must be worn by all 2/1, 3/22
never remove them 2/10
retain them; enemy seeks to remove them 11/1
special grace given through them by Eternal Father 3/22
wear them proudly 7/15
will give courage in face of adversity 3/29

Sacred grounds 3/18, 10/6

a bastion of faith 2/1
are centers of atonement 11/1
fence set up as test of perseverance, fortitude 5/17
held in abeyance 7/25
not necessary to force yourselves upon 3/29
Veronica asked to bring peoples here to pray 3/29
we are temporarily away from; will return in time 6/5
you will not return until area has been purified 5/28

Sacred Heart of Jesus pierced, sorrowing 5/28

Sacrifice(s)

much needed 10/6
of Christ to be perpetrated, continued until eternity 3/18
of Christ, was it in vain? 3/22, 3/29

St. Anne 7/25

St. Bernadette 2/10

St. Catherine Laboure 2/1

St. Francis 5/28

St. Gabriel 2/1

holding long horn 9/27

St. Joachim 7/25

St. John 10/6

St. John Bosco 2/10

St. Joseph 3/18, 7/15

St. Michael 2/1, 9/27, 11/1

guardian of the Father, of Our Lady, children on earth,
churches 5/17

guardian of Faith; must be returned to Church 3/29, 7/25

holding balance 8/5, 12/24

lengthy warning to mankind 7/15

reveals man behind mask 9/13
warns of great war 6/18
warns we are in Apocalyptic age 6/5
St. Paul 3/22
St. Raphael 2/1, 9/27
St. Theresa 2/1, 3/18, 10/2
did not choose to rest on earth or over the veil 9/6
sent by Jesus, Our Lady to help Veronica; recognize presence
with roses 5/17
Saints
cry out for vengeance 9/6
have full knowledge of trials on earth; ask their guidance 11/1
make known lives of 8/5
many will rise from persecution 6/5
some in Rome seeking to discard their memory 11/1
Saints, latter day, will be many 11/1, 12/6
Satan. See also Lucifer
bargain with him and you lose 5/17
danced around as Christ was crucified 3/22
entered highest places in Rome 10/2
has control of world 6/18
has great power, but not above Eternal Father 8/5
has agents in all the media 3/18, 3/29
has many agents in bodies of hierarchy 10/6
has many agents in gov't, Church 8/5
has many agents on sacred grounds 4/5
has set himself from beginning to destroy creation of Eternal
Father 3/18
has set many ways to entrap you 2/10
knows time is short, plans to do full battle 3/18
must enter body of fallen soul to promote deception 3/22
places price on all he gives - your soul 3/18
plans to destroy Church 11/22
plans to have world hate Pope Paul VI 9/27
plants seeds of doubt in mind 8/5
pray him out with constant vigil of prayer 8/21
promotes change to corrupt, degrade 3/22
shall cause nuclear explosion 2/1
tries to remove reality of hell from us 2/1
will capture minds of those fallen out of grace 12/31
will enter body of fallen soul 2/10
Satanism 7/25

Saved, all are not 12/24
Scapular 8/21, 9/27, 11/1
 badge of courage, hope 10/2
Schools
 debased 8/21
 infiltrated 6/5
 must be cleaned out 7/25
 steeped in sin 3/29
Scientists
 shall rule out supernatural 2/10
 seeking, not finding truth 2/1, 3/29, 5/28, 6/5, 7/15
 will not understand appearance of Ball of Redemption, look with
 fright 9/6
Scoffers
 do not be concerned of 9/13
 will not believe 9/6
Scripture. See Bible
Second Coming 2/10, 3/18, 9/6
 in less than ten years unless great change in mankind 6/5
 Jesus will descend, all will see Him 3/29, 8/21
 will be soon or there would be no flesh left 12/6
Secret re parts of message 2/1, 4/5
 much shall be given in secret 11/20
Seers, many have been silenced 8/21
Seminaries
 have gone beyond truth, Tradition 12/27
 invaded by antichrist forces 7/25
Separated brethren 11/20
 in Rome to destroy, confuse 12/27
Separation of sheep from goats 2/10, 8/5, 9/6, 9/27, 11/1,
11/20, 12/6, 12/27
 all who do not wear sign of cross will be made known 11/22
 way of the Father, cannot be understood by man 5/17
Sex education 10/2
Shepherds
 many given themselves to world, flesh, satan 6/5
 misleading sheep 5/28
Sign of the cross not recognized by many 11/22
Sign(s) of the times 8/21, 12/6
Sin(s)
 fallacy that you may sin, not be punished 3/22
 greater today than ever before 8/14

has become way of life 2/1
of mankind 3/29
of mankind to bring great suffering to world 2/1
of the flesh 2/10, 3/18, 3/22, 6/18
shall not be rationalized 12/27

Sisters. See Nuns

Six sixty-six

antichrist forces now loosed fully upon earth 10/2
army led by six demons of major missions 10/2
is large force of satan 12/24

Sodom 4/5, 11/1, 12/24, 12/31

Soul(s)

each must think for self, seek light, not follow doctrines of
demons 11/1

is eternal, lives forever 11/1

judged by merit, not rank 3/22

must be nourished by pure waters 2/1

recovery of one for Heaven will be additional star in crown 8/5

wash with your tears 8/21

Spain 9/13

Spectacle. See Manifestations

Spirit(s), battle of 6/5, 11/1

Spring of water 3/18, 10/6

will erupt suddenly 4/5

Statues. See Monuments

Suffering(s)

all is for reason 8/5

from propagation of mission will bring souls to Heaven 5/28

is for purification of soul 3/29

only in suffering will you be compassionate 5/17

pray for more; Father will give you less 9/6

shall bring many back 12/6

shall soon be way of life for many 8/14

teaches compassion for sufferer 2/10

value of 9/13, 12/6

will be far greater than man has ever experienced 9/6

Supernatural

been cast aside for world of science 2/1

existence of demons, angels 12/27

knowledge of been removed from us 6/18

knowledge of been cast aside 7/25

knowledge of must not be taken from hearts of children 5/28,

8/21

must not be rejected by scientists 7/15
Sword set upon world 7/15
Synagogue of satan 2/10, 9/13

Tabernacles

remain close to 2/1, 11/1
shall be dark day when they are closed 2/10
shall be your refuge 7/15

Teachers

blind in spirit, hard of heart, deaf of ear 8/14
found lacking 2/10
has your teaching been pure? 7/25, 8/5

Teilhard de Chardin is in hell 9/13

Telephone can be instrument for satan 2/1

Television

destroyer of soul, corrupter of mind 8/21, 9/27
no excuses for this diabolical box of satan 7/15, 9/27
nuns will not watch 10/2

Temptation, the closer you approach Kingdom, greater the attacks
12/24

Test

all over age of reasoning will be tested 12/6
for mankind 9/27

Time

no time in Heaven 2/1, 6/18
you cannot count time left on two hands 12/24

Tradition

and Faith shall not be separated 11/1
must be maintained 9/13, 12/6

Tribulation(s), new world will come after 10/6

Trinity shall be your guide 8/5

Trust, you must be trusting as a child 3/29

Truth

cannot be changed 11/20
has been given; man chose to sully it 2/10
has not been extinguished; seek, be given the way 2/1
not given by schools, gov't, institutions 3/29
we must not stray from 5/17

Tusazeri 6/18

Unbeliever gathers worldly riches, knows not of life beyond veil

12/6

United Nations 9/13

United States. See also America

cannot withstand evil unless it serves God 8/21
courage in hearts of countrymen 10/2
following road to destruction 2/10, 7/15
has fallen to satan 6/18
has not known terror, death in streets 11/1
in a cesspool of corruption 9/27
in great danger from deception of enemies 11/20
in great spiritual darkness 3/22
much evil planned against 2/1
must return to knowledge, belief in the Father 3/18
on road to chastisement, calamity 11/1
placed under guidance of Mary Immaculate 7/15
pray, or will have revolution 8/21
protected by Our Lady, but we have rejected Her 5/28
ruled by man behind mask 9/13
shall be cleansed by trial 2/10, 3/18, 9/27
shall harvest destruction 9/13
shall not escape great war, Ball of Redemption 5/28
will be planet-struck 7/25
will soon face splitting in the Faith 7/25

Vatican pavilion, Jesus blesses 6/5

Veil, over/across

if you could look beyond, you would not want to return to earth
5/17

is forever 8/14

true peace, beauty 2/10

you will rest there if you wish 9/6

Veronica

allowed to suffer illness because she did not read photographs
well 5/17

asked to wear long garment for protection, example 8/14

as she advances in grace, will care less for opinion of man,
more for love of Father 2/10

beware evil force that surrounds shrine of purity 3/29, 4/5

enemies of God seek to remove her, silence her voice 7/25

has not sent letters yet 10/6

mission is not to judge, but be voice-box 9/6

must accept will of Father in confidence, trust 2/1

must allow no one to enter her home who has not been tested
 11/22
 must bar her doors 9/13
 must do work in secret, not seeking worldly acclaim 7/25
 must follow Our Lady's directions or suffer greatly 8/14
 must increase silent prayer, meditation 9/6
 must make no unnecessary trips 6/18
 must not allow human emotion to keep her from mission 11/22
 must pray for those who castigate her 6/18
 must remain in circle of light; others will not understand 9/27
 must remain in retirement, prayer, meditation 2/1, 3/18, 3/29
 must remain in seclusion 2/10
 must retain manner of dress 2/1
 must avoid worldly reading 5/17
 must retire to more contemplative life 8/14
 must seek someone to print, send out true prayers 9/27
 must set up task force to fight pornography 8/14
 must subject will to Eternal Father, avoid worldly influence
 11/1
 must warn her bishop 9/27
 must warn the good sister 9/13
 must write again to cardinals in Rome 10/2, 12/24
 no need to defend self before clergy 6/18
 not to be concerned about message of Sept. 27; great test 12/24
 not to be concerned of opinions of man 3/22
 not to be concerned with acceptance or rejection of message
 12/24
 not to be guided by human mind, only in spirit 5/28
 not to seek meeting with Pope, for will meet adversary 9/13
 not to speak with clergy at sacred grounds; remain away 6/5
 not to wear apparel beyond her ankles 3/18
 placed elsewhere for protection, sanctification 11/20
 sent to Washington for reason 8/5
 six days of suffering not for her 2/1
 suffers illness promoted by satan 8/21
 told to bless people with crucifix, use it in praying for souls
 in purgatory 11/1
 warned in photograph not to attend vigil 5/7
 will accept difficult penance for world 12/27
 will accept no earthly spiritual director 5/28
 will be rejected by many; heavy cross 5/17
 will be sent many arms to help 2/10

will be sent on mission that will strip her of worldly goods
11/1

will meet with great opposition; no reward on earth 5/17, 11/20
will remain away from sacred grounds until bishop is given his
sign 5/28

Verse

"Dear Holy Father worried and wan" 10/2

"The end is not as far as you can see" 3/29, 10/2, 10/6

"This, My child, is what will be" 9/13

Vicar

three popes now in Rome 9/27, 10/2

Victim souls

many asked for 2/10, 3/29

needed for repatriation of our country 2/1

Visions of Veronica

Apocalyptic signs, tribulations

city on water, tremendous explosion, buildings toppling 12/31
great explosion in sky, people running; black vulture
attacking plucked eagle 3/22

horses galloping across sky, led by black horse 8/5

large heart in sky, surrounded by thorns, dripping blood;

Michael holding overflowing chalice under it 3/22

red, green, black horses going across sky; Jesus on white
horse; words FAITHFUL AND TRUE 7/15

red horse galloping across sky, word written: WAR; rats
running, PESTILENCE written 8/21

two lands, each with black cross above; voice crying "woe,
woe, woe" 2/10

Ball of Redemption

Ball of Redemption 2/10, 7/15, 7/25, 8/5, 8/14, 11/22, 12/24

Eternal Father bouncing Ball of Redemption 9/6

large star with rings around it, jumping back and forth, then
shooting towards sun, glowing red 6/5

Church, Rome

many nuns, priests wearing habits 2/10

Our Lady, St. Theresa take Veronica to look into seminary to
see dress, heresy being taught 5/17

Pope Paul crying "Succor," Jesus' crucified body on his chest;
red hammer and sickle with red hat on top 10/2

Pope Paul on balcony waving, two cardinals behind him; words
written: CONSPIRACY AGAINST PAPACY 5/28

two bishops, many others falling into abyss 2/1

two cardinals, one holding key, other counting out silver pieces 2/10

two red fish, letters in sky: V, B, C 10/2

Darkness

Veronica experiences walking in darkness: black, stifling death, confusion, disillusionment 2/1

Heaven, purgatory

souls entering Heaven from purgatory 3/22

Jesus, God, Trinity, Eucharist

globe turning, sun and moon, illustrating the continuous Sacrifice 3/18

huge monstrance with Host; Our Lady says, "This is My Son." 7/15

Jesus appears on top of monstrance 8/14

Jesus nailed to the cross 3/22

large drops of blood from Jesus' hands and heart, Michael catching them in golden chalice 7/15

Our Lady, angels, saints

angels weaving roses into large Rosary 10/6

Michael, Raphael, Gabriel, many other angels 8/14

Our Lady holding out Her blue mantle of love 2/10

Our Lady standing on half moon 8/14

sea of martyrs wearing white gowns, green wreaths 11/1

Symbols, words, misc.

hourglass in sky 8/5

large ball with cross on top; symbol in sky: U with stem on it 2/10

large chalice, three candles, clock with hands at 4, 8, 12, 6; sign of Armageddon, Antichrist 7/25

large clock, hands pointing to 4, 6, 8 12/24

large clock, hands pointing to 4, 8, 12 12/27

large dark globe, candles of light 11/1

large luminous cross in sky, map of Africa 2/1

large stone, cornerstone of life 8/5

procession of girls in white dresses, victims of abortion 9/6

serpent in sky 9/13

written in sky: PERSECUTION FOR CHILDREN OF GOD 8/5

War, revolution, terrorism

great war, destruction, mushroom, explosion 2/1

large field of white crosses without names 3/29

map of Africa, Egypt, Israel 3/18

map of Africa, Jerusalem, Egypt, Arabia; start of third world

war 3/29

Russians in uniform 2/1

Veronica crosses large body of water, sees a country
preparing for invasion 7/15

Warning

large black W in sky 6/5, 9/6

Visual aids from satan 6/18

Vocations will fall unless holiness, piety, dedication is
returned 6/5

Voice-boxes 6/18, 9/27, 10/6

must not be silenced 6/5

will be many 9/6

War 8/21

major world war 3/18

nations shall disappear 7/15

nuclear 2/1

power of satan shall cast man into war 6/5

punishment for sins of man 2/10, 3/18, 6/18, 8/21, 12/6

so many will die, there will be no time to mark graves 3/29

terrible 8/14

will claim many lives; many nations will disappear 4/5

will come if not enough prayer, atonement, conversion 3/29

will come suddenly 3/29

Warning, major

all in state of grace will not suffer 4/5

approaching 4/5, 6/5, 8/5, 8/21, 11/22, 12/6

if not accepted, we will suffer loss of Holy Father 9/13

is not the Chastisement, but beginning of sorrow of sorrows

12/24

tell pastors about 5/17

there will be death 4/5

time must remain secret 5/28

visual 9/6

Warnings, minor

given but not heeded 2/1, 3/22, 10/2, 11/20

given recently to world 3/29

go unheeded 12/24

mend your ways or be cleansed by trial 8/14

of Our Lady cast aside by many 3/18

Washington 8/5

Way of the cross

is road to Heaven, not earthly happiness 8/21

short road to Heaven 5/28

Web of evil 9/13

Whirlwind, you are reaping 3/22

Wicked must be converted, given every chance 11/1

Woman/women

asked to wear dress to ankles as example of modesty 8/21

Eternal Father's rule for 10/2

Jesus: "No woman shall stand in My House to represent Me."
12/27

may not bring Host to others 8/21

must clothe selves with modesty, holiness, good works 3/18,
3/29

must cover heads during Mass 3/18, 3/22, 9/6

must not approach Eucharist dressed as pagans 3/18

must not cast aside role of mother, housekeeper 7/15

proper conduct for 3/22

seek to cast off role of mother and woman 3/18

young, should be placed under guidance of holy ones 9/6

Women's lib 3/18, 3/22, 9/6, 10/2

World

approaching terrible climax 9/6

has received one of final warnings 3/29

in spiritual darkness 2/10, 10/2

now fighting battle with satan 5/17

wallowing in sin 3/18

will be bathed in blood 11/20, 12/24

will be cleansed by baptism of fire 10/6

will be cleansed by great trial 11/20

will not be completely destroyed 12/24

World Council of Churches 9/13

Worldly living, treasures 10/6

"Y" Period in man's history 12/27

Index of Bayside Messages 1976

Vigil Dates:

1/31, 2/10, 3/18, 4/10, 4/17, 5/15, 5/26, 5/29,
6/5, 6/12, 6/18, 6/24, 7/15, 7/24, 8/5, 8/14,
8/21, 9/7, 9/14, 9/28, 10/2, 10/6, 11/1, 11/20,
11/22, 12/7, 12/24, 12/28

Abortion 6/5, 6/12, 9/7, 12/28

Abyss 8/21

Accidents that are not accidents 2/10, 3/18, 5/15, 9/28

Africa 11/22

Agents of hell

 must claim body of human to do work 1/31

 now in Rome 1/31

America. See also United States

 controlled by satan 6/12

 has given itself to satan 7/15, 8/5

 has not witnessed massive destruction, death 9/28

 immorality is bringing it to destruction 6/24

 shall be cleansed by trial 3/18, 5/15

 shall fall 5/15, 5/29

 was given Our Lady's protection 8/5

Americas shall never more know peace, security 3/18

Angel of death shall claim many 1/31, 4/17

Angels

 archangels will guide you in days ahead 12/28

 demand proper deportment during Mass 5/29, 9/28

 four holding bowls 4/10, 12/28

Angels, guardian

 always with you 9/28

 call on them 6/12, 11/22

 Veronica will be given names of 5/15, 8/21

Angels of light

 bring doctrines of devils 11/1

 many evil ones parade as 8/14

 with ravenous hearts 12/7

Anger 2/10

Antichrist 11/22. See also Satan

 all who do not recognize Jesus as Christ are 4/17, 6/5

forces raging throughout earth 3/18
 we are now in days of 11/20
 Antipope 4/10
 Apathy 11/20
 Apocalypse
 ask Eternal Father for light to understand 11/20
 we must read 4/17, 5/15, 8/14
 will enlighten you; not dry reading 12/31
 Apocalyptic references
 houses will blow in the wind, skin will dry up and blow off the
 bones 5/26, 5/29, 6/18, 7/14, 8/21, 9/14
 scourge of communism galloping through world, grim reaper
 behind 12/31
 sky ablaze with fire 8/14
 tidal waves taking cities with them 6/12
 Apostles
 founding Fathers 11/1
 taught by Jesus on earth 7/15
 Apostles of latter days 2/10, 9/7
 Apparitions, other places of 2/10
 Armageddon 12/24, 12/28
 Armaments being made that can destroy nations 10/2
 Armies from/for Heaven 5/15, 6/24, 10/2, 10/6
 go forward as militant group with discipline, no self-seeking
 9/14
 Arms, many will be sent to help 2/10
 Army, satanic: fallen souls, lukewarm souls, men of pride 12/31
 Arrogance 2/10, 9/28
 Assassination of our intermediary between evil nations 1/31
 Assumption of Our Lady, description of 8/14
 Astrology
 an abomination in eyes of Eternal Father 4/10
 false science for unbelievers 11/20, 12/7
 no rock, no star, no planet shall guide your life 5/15
 Atheists 5/26, 5/29, 12/28
 shall be awakened forcefully 8/14
 Atonement 7/15, 9/28. See also Prayer and penance; Penance

 Babylon 4/10
 Ball of Redemption. See also Chastisement
 baptism of fire 2/10, 3/18, 6/5, 7/15, 11/20, 11/22, 12/7
 effects shall engulf every man, woman, child on earth 12/24

great penance for mankind 12/7
 hovers far out in universe 8/21
 is nearing 2/10, 12/31
 manner chosen by Eternal Father to redeem man from sins 4/17
 many shall die 1/31, 5/29, 6/12, 11/1, 11/22, 12/24
 not an ordinary star 4/17
 shall take three-fourths of mankind from earth 9/28
 signs in atmosphere will warn of 10/6
 Battle
 for souls 4/17
 will soon be upon your country 5/15
 Bear 6/12. See also Communism
 dastardly works of deception, spreading evil 6/5
 many sickle-bears now in Rome 4/17
 tries to push Our Lady aside 5/29
 Beatific vision 5/29
 Benelli, Giovanni 1/31
 Berets, blue/white 7/15
 Bible. See also Scripture
 being rewritten 5/26, 8/14
 being replaced by book of satan 5/15
 do not accept changes in 6/5, 9/28, 10/2, 12/28
 must be read 3/18, 4/10
 not being read 6/5
 read one that has not been changed 11/1
 Birds of a feather 8/5
 Bishop(s). See also Bishops and cardinals; Hierarchy; Hats,
 Purple/Red; Mitres
 acts of treason to your Vicar 8/21
 bishop in Rome needs victim souls to ransom him 12/7
 consorting with enemies of God 6/12
 ensnared by satan; pray for 5/26
 gather prayers, novenas for 5/15
 have joined heretics, false teachers 6/5
 misdirected; pray for 4/17
 must clean out seminaries 10/2
 need prayers, penance 6/24
 no longer recognize sin as way of life 10/2
 permissiveness sends many to hell 5/15
 pray and you will see great change 11/20
 reprieve has been given to 12/28
 the fallen bishop 4/10

"We command, in the name of the Eternal Father, for all bishops of the world to set My Son's House in order." 1/31
Bishop Neumann 6/5
Bishop of Brooklyn
has placed self among goats 1/31
Veronica must write to 1/31
Veronica has written to 2/10
Bishops and cardinals
being judged in Heaven 10/2
bishop against bishop, cardinal against cardinal 4/17, 5/26, 5/29, 6/5, 12/28
need prayers of laity to avoid pitfalls of one-worlders 10/6
pray for 5/29, 8/21, 10/2, 12/28
Blankets, keep in homes 6/12
Blindness
caused by lack of prayer 5/15
self-instilled 6/24
Blood of Christ 4/10
Blue armies 4/17, 6/24
Body(ies)
captured by satan, used to enslave many 5/26
dead bodies, diabolical spirits within 4/17
satan cannot destroy without permission of Eternal Father 3/18
you retain full consciousness when you leave your body 4/17
Body of Christ. See Eucharist
Book(s)
do not believe all you read in 5/29
good, been cast aside 10/2
good, do not let them be destroyed 10/6
good, still among you 9/7
good, we must keep them 5/29, 11/1
Book of life. See Bible

Calamities
avoid by prayer, penance, sacrifice 10/2
to come 4/10
Candles
are lighting throughout world 12/28
blessed, keep in homes 6/12
Canned goods. See Food
Cardinal Casaroli 1/31
Cardinal Jean Villot 1/31, 11/20

Cardinals. See also Bishops and cardinals; Hierarchy; Hats, Purple/Red; Mitres
red 4/10
Cat and mouse game in Rome 1/31
Cataclysm 10/6
Catechisms 5/29, 6/5
Change
brings error, confusion, destruction of souls 9/28
direction coming from satan 3/18
from satan to destroy 5/15
has scattered sheep, destroyed souls 8/21
no need for 6/12
promotes destruction 2/10
Charity. See also Love
discourse on 3/18
give charity in action to others, but not linked to humanism
11/20
lack of 1/31, 6/12
Chastisement. See also Ball of Redemption
can be avoided by reparation 3/18
Eternal Father chastises those He loves 4/10
fast approaching 12/7
for our country 9/7
is imminent 5/15, 8/21
many will be sent, each growing more serious 8/5
shall remove many from earth 1/31
such as never seen before 5/29
will be gauged by measure of iniquity 12/7
will be great 5/26, 6/12
will bring great loss of life 3/18
you call upon you 8/14
Chess, satan's game of 7/15
Chickens without heads 12/24
Children
being fed polluted waters in name of truth 9/14
many approaching destruction 7/24
many will be taken out of world to save souls 9/14, 10/6
minds being corrupted, destroyed 5/29
must be given firm foundation of faith 11/22
must be given knowledge of Heaven, hell, purgatory 8/21
must return to fold, respect elders, remain pure 12/28
no longer have knowledge of supernatural 10/6

pray for 8/14
permitted on wrong road by parents 5/15
set example of discipline, faith for them 8/14
their purity has been destroyed 12/28
upon leaving home are subjected to error, delusion, lies 7/24
victims of elders 5/26, 6/5, 12/24
wandering without purpose or knowledge of religion 5/26, 10/6
Children of God/light 6/18, 8/14, 9/28, 11/22
being attacked by 666 4/17
deceived; too few have prayed for them 2/10
lightbearers will accept much suffering 8/5
more is expected of you; you were called not by accident 6/24
must divest selves from worldly desires 12/24
must go on foot, knock on doors, bring light to others 5/26
must not tie up emotions longing for acceptance of message
12/31
must not tire in your mission 12/7
recognize signs of times 12/7
remain in family circle, bar doors to outsiders 12/7
shall be asked for much penance, sacrifice to save lukewarm
12/24
will be saved 10/2
Church
becoming meeting place for sinners, heretics, demons 5/29,
8/21, 11/22
cannot compromise, lower standards 6/5, 12/28
conspiracy, subversion in 3/18, 10/6
destruction, corruption in 1/31, 3/18, 5/15, 5/26, 9/14
do not abandon 4/10, 6/12
greatest harm to man promoted through Church 12/28
Heaven has set time to stop desecration in 8/5
holiness, piety, discipline must be returned 5/29, 12/7
in darkness wears band of death 4/17
must be cleansed, restored 1/31, 5/26, 8/5, 11/20
not renewed by commending it to satan 9/14
poor example, poor leadership, lack of prayer 6/12
separation, division in 3/18, 5/29, 6/12, 9/7, 9/28, 12/7,
12/24
under great attack 8/12, 10/2
unified by Faith, Tradition 10/2
will last until end of time 11/1, 12/7
Church of man 5/15, 6/5, 9/7, 10/2, 10/6, 11/20, 12/7

Churches, all cannot be gathered within the true one 6/5
Clenched fist, do not be guided by 9/28
Clergy. See also Pastors; Priests, priesthood
 have lost the Faith 4/17
 must gather straying sheep 7/24
 shall be war among 7/24
 shall meet with great oppression 8/21
 some beginning to see light because of prayer, sacrifice 9/14
 under major attack from satan 12/6
Comet. See Ball of Redemption
Commandments of God
 must not be added to, changed, rationalized 1/31, 9/7, 10/2
 shall not be cast aside 1/31
 teach to children 10/2
Communism
 galloping through world with grim reaper behind 12/31
 one small arm of octopus 12/28
 Our Lady warned of 6/12
 part of satan's web of evil 5/15
 plans to overthrow Rome, control Church 10/6
 scourge of mankind 5/26, 6/5, 6/24, 11/1
Communists, do not accept their word 12/28
Compromise 6/18, 8/5, 11/1
 shall not win souls for Heaven 12/24
Conception, life begins at 9/7
Confession 9/7, 10/6
 private communication between penitent, God 12/7
Confidence to be found at tabernacles 12/7
Conflagration
 approaching mankind 1/31
 great loss of life 8/5
Conspiracy of evil 1/31, 2/10, 5/15
 against your intermediary between the evil nations 1/31
 forming in Rome 12/31
Constant vigil of prayer 1/31, 2/10, 4/17, 5/15, 5/26, 5/29, 6/5,
6/12, 6/18, 6/24, 7/15, 7/24, 8/5, 8/14, 8/21, 9/7, 9/14, 9/28,
10/2, 10/6, 11/1, 11/20, 11/22, 12/7, 12/24, 12/28, 12/31
Convents emptying 5/26
Countdown began in 1971 5/29
Country. See United States
Crash, monetary. See Depression
Crazy, enlightened will be called 4/17

Crops will rot 8/5

Cross(es)

accept with perseverance, confidence 5/26

being placed upon world 8/5

beneath every rose is heavy cross 8/21

carry by trial, suffering 10/2

carry without complaint 5/29, 8/21, 9/28, 10/2, 10/6

evil men of 11/22

given to Veronica by Eternal Father 2/10

many will not be able to stand up under it 10/6

"Shall you bend it into a cross of mankind?" 12/24

upon our flag in photograph 5/29

will bring salvation to many 5/15

Cure(s) and conversions 8/14, 8/21

many have passed unnoticed 5/26

will be given to simple of heart 7/15

will bring to many the reality of the Mission from Heaven 12/24

D.S. given fair warning by Our Lady 10/6

Darkness

covering lands and very nature of mankind 11/20

of spirit, atmosphere 6/12

shall descend upon mankind 6/12

spiritual, a wall that shuts out the light 6/18

without grace from Heaven, man goes farther into 12/28

Dates, not necessary to speculate 7/15, 11/20, 12/24

Day of the Lord 12/7, 12/28

Dead, many among you with living bodies, dead souls 5/29

Death. See also Veil, over/across

description of 4/17

is everywhere, for sin is death 12/7

is destruction of immortal soul 11/22

shall be commonplace 6/5

you do not die 12/31

Delusion upon mankind 6/12, 6/18, 11/1

Demons

children need knowledge of existence of 11/22

claim body of anyone fallen from grace 7/15

must run at sound of prayer 9/14, 12/28

of great strength loose on earth 4/17, 12/28

scoffed at 12/31

Destruction allowed by Eternal Father as redemptive measure 5/26

Disasters 5/15, 9/28
 Disciples
 all who receive message are asked to be 4/10
 of latter days 12/7
 Discipline
 demanded by all of Eternal Father 2/10
 in Church 9/28
 must start with leaders 6/12
 parents must exercise in home 10/6, 12/7
 restore while there is time 12/24
 Discouraged, do not become 6/24
 Divinity of Christ 8/5
 retain knowledge of 12/24
 Doors, knock on 5/26, 8/14
 Drought 8/21
 Ducks floating downstream 8/5, 8/14, 11/1, 11/20

 Earth shall be cleansed with suffering 8/14
 Earthquakes. See also Nature, disturbances of
 earth shall tremble 5/15
 in Guatamala 2/10
 rumbling, shaking of the elements 3/18
 tremors, destruction 2/10
 tremors in areas never before experiencing them 2/10, 4/17
 Ecumenism 11/22
 Encyclical on birth control is true, must be followed 10/2
 End, the
 is reached when world, Church unite 12/7
 shall come fast 11/22
 Enemies of God
 shall be exposed; pray they do not claim your children 3/18
 Era, closing of 1/31
 Error
 confounds, confuses all 2/10
 is human; turn back 8/14
 Eternal Father
 always has your best interests at hand 9/14
 chastises those He loves 6/18
 final judge over each soul 11/22
 foresaw days ahead, tried to prepare us 10/2
 give your will to Him 2/10
 knows no change 6/12

long-suffering, merciful 10/6
plans strategy to combat evil 7/15
shall have final command over man 5/15
to all He is everything 6/12
ways unknown to man 3/18, 8/21, 9/28, 12/28, 12/31

Eucharist
cannot have light within you without it 8/14, 12/28
defilement of 8/5
how fast we would run to it if we could glimpse the
Chastisement 12/7
need for 8/5
pray for those who can no longer receive 10/6

Europe 11/22

Euthanasia
is murder 6/5, 6/12
steps being taken to promote 10/2

Even, Louis 9/28

Evil
cannot be controlled under dictatorship 11/20
coming from depths of hell 11/20
dictatorship of 11/22
forces gathering to destroy children of God 12/7
is accelerating 5/26, 12/7
recognize faces of 2/10, 8/14, 10/6
web of 12/24
will be turned to good by Eternal Father 7/24

Experience brings true compassion for the sufferer 9/14

Experimentation 12/24
comes from hell 5/15
do not fall prey to 9/14

Eyes mirror of soul 12/28

Faith
being cast aside for novelty 6/12
do not compromise 9/14
even a small measure will grow if watered 4/17, 5/26
foundation is Jesus 12/7
given for all time without change 12/24
message of 10/2
must be kept alive in children 5/29
the plan for your salvation 5/15
will there be a flicker left? 5/26, 5/29, 10/6

Faithful and True

all who remain will be saved 11/1
all will be united under 6/24
carry banner of 7/15

False

gods 5/29
idols, worship of 11/22
messiahs 1/31
prophets 12/7
teachers 5/26, 6/5

Family

none shall escape suffering caused by 666 8/21
peace, quiet of spirit needed 7/24
that prays together stays together 3/18
under attack from satan 7/15

Famine 8/21, 9/14

Fate 5/15

Father(s) shall be head of household 3/18

Fatima

brief rundown of the warning of 12/7
one of good spirit must enter Rome, bring out conclusion of
warning 12/7
warned of bishop against bishop, satan in their midst 11/20

Fear

from knowledge that you rejected warnings from God 12/7
not a fear crusade 5/26
nothing to fear but fear itself 11/20

Few

will be saved 5/29, 9/7, 11/22
will hold back full destruction of mankind 11/22

Fifth column 5/15

Flesh, pleasures of, man given over to 10/6

Flying saucers. See UFOs

Food, keep in homes 6/12

Freemasonry

condemned as synagogue of satan 11/1
names, dates of hierarchy joining not given 11/20
vs. Catholicism 11/1

Free will used by many to cast aside light, accept darkness 11/20

Funerals not to be carnival of pleasure 8/14

Future

do not be too anxious to know 6/24

will be now 4/10, 4/17, 12/24

Gnashing of teeth 10/6, 12/7, 12/28

Godliness 10/2

Good

and evil, two factions in world 4/17

example 11/22

good words in closed mouth is like meat on dead man's grave
10/6

Grace(s) 9/7

extra graces given on anniversary date 6/18

falling on the people 12/28

Grand Masters 5/26, 11/20, 11/22

gathering together to bring mankind under servitude 12/28

Grim reaper 11/22

Hat(s) Purple/Red

come out from them or will be partakers of their sins 6/12

counted with the goats 4/10

have been misled 6/24

Jesus: "Defend Me or I shall not know you." 11/20

Red Hats blind, permitting confusion 11/20

Red Hats, conspiracy of 3/18

Red Hats filling coffers at expense of losing sheep 11/20

Red Hats given to sins of the flesh 12/31

Red Hats misleading Purple Hats 5/26

Red Hats on road to perdition 6/18, 9/14

Red Hats reject Jesus as their God 12/28

Red Hat fallen, Purple Hat being misled 1/31, 4/10, 4/17, 6/12,
8/5, 10/6, 11/1, 11/20, 12/7, 12/28, 12/31

turn back, make amends 4/17, 6/5

Health advice, rest cures all 1/31

Hearts of Jesus and Mary 9/14

save yourselves through 12/7

Heaven

do not sacrifice it 9/28

gained by merit 5/26

gates opened top all, but all do not enter 1/31, 8/21

many children leave road to 11/22

many stages in; highest is beatific vision 9/28

must be purified, spotless to enter 8/14

must do sacrifice, penance to enter 11/1

must want to come to 6/12
narrow road to 3/18, 4/17, 5/26
none shall enter except through Jesus 6/24
not all who cry Lord, Lord shall enter 11/22
pray to keep others on road to 9/28
reached through suffering 8/5
road filled with thorns, heavy crosses 7/24, 9/14
sacred mysteries of 6/24
sorrow, persecution is nothing compared to 11/22

Hell
existence of 5/26, 6/5, 6/24, 8/5, 12/31
for those who give selves to satan 12/7
knowledge of cast aside 2/10, 11/22
many on road to 5/15
those who do not fight satan go to 8/14
will you live there? 12/28

Heresy 5/15, 6/12
abounds in Church 3/18

Heretics
excommunicate them 9/28
have come to confuse, rend asunder the Church 2/10
will cause great trial for Vatican 12/31

Hierarchy. See also Bishops; Bishops and cardinals; Hats,
Purple/Red; Mitres
must exercise discipline, holiness 6/18
must remove heretics, excommunicate those who join secret
societies 9/14
pray for 2/10, 7/24
sins are counted 4/10
twisting, perverting teachings of prophets 12/7
under great stress 11/20

Holy Father. See Vicar

Holy Spirit is not accepted 1/31

Homes
discord in 3/18, 6/5
division within 6/18

Hope 10/6
eventual victory is with Jesus 12/24

Host. See Eucharist

Humanism 3/18, 4/10, 5/29, 6/24, 8/14, 8/21, 9/7, 9/14, 9/28,
10/2, 12/24, 12/31
a deception of satan 6/5

comes from hell 5/15, 11/22
false religion 6/18
is satanism 6/12
Human nature, what appeals to it will sicken soul 10/2
Humanae Vitae 10/2
Humility 5/29

Idolatry, sacramentals are not 12/7
Immaculate Heart of Mary 1/31, 8/14
Immodesty 2/10, 5/15
Immorality 5/15, 6/12, 6/18, 6/24
Impiety 2/10, 6/18
Impostor(s) 2/10
 a double for the Holy Father 7/15
 common knowledge in Rome 8/14
 evil men have entered Church to destroy 11/22
 seeks to discredit Pope Paul 4/10
Innocent of heart, Eternal Father cannot condemn 5/29
Italy 11/2

Jerusalem, forces of evil gathering about 6/24
Jesus

 acknowledge Him before man, He will acknowledge you before His
 Father 12/7, 12/28
 being recrucified 1/31, 3/18, 4/17, 8/5
 comfort Him by your presence daily 9/7
 died to open gates of Heaven 1/31
 do not abandon 9/7
 many come on Sunday not to honor Him but by habit 9/7
 weep with Him, pray with Him, make Him happy 3/18

Judge not 6/18

Judgment 5/26

 all must face 6/24
 for commissions, omissions on earth 8/5
 human frailty of 2/10
 of Eternal Father is different from world 12/24
 of humans can be clouded by satan 5/26
Justice 5/15, 6/12, 6/18

Kingdom of peace, joy on earth 1/31

Latin, language of universal Church 4/10

Latter days 4/17, 6/12
Laws descending upon mankind 4/10
Leaders, government
 death will become prevalent among 1/31
 fallen in error, deception 10/2
 intermediary between evil nations will be assassinated 1/31
 pray for 7/24, 8/5, 8/21, 9/28, 10/2, 11/20
 pray for wise choice 7/15
Letter not to be mailed 4/17
Liberalism 3/18, 5/15
Life
 is eternal 11/1
 on earth determines your reward 11/20
Light
 all in circle of light will understand times 7/24
 children of 5/15
 shall never be lost among you 10/2
Limbo overflowing with victims of abortion 12/28
Love. See also Charity
 is God the Father 9/7
 there is none in hearts of man 12/28
Luciel 4/10
Lust 12/31

Man/mankind
 carnal nature of 5/15
 defiled now enters upon Church 1/31
 each must pass beyond veil, be judged 9/14
 gathering destructive missiles 7/24
 has rebelled against God 12/28
 holds destiny by his actions 7/15
 must make way to Kingdom by merit 1/31, 9/28
 not a god 12/7
 on road to destruction 11/20
 rejects message because of blindness, delusion 5/29
 seeking supernatural knowledge, finding satan 12/7
 seeking to reach Heaven without the supernatural 10/6
 set up as a god 9/28
 setting up own rules; shall destroy himself 9/28
 shall be removed from your planet 1/31
 shall be tested and marked 7/24
 shall only go into abyss if he wills soul to satan 2/10

spirit darkened, eyes blind, heart hardened 12/28
time of testing for 8/5, 10/6
transgressed into evil worse than time of Noe or Sodom 6/12
will accept, reject message in free will 6/12
will not escape satan's web without effort 11/1

Manifestations. See also Miracles
will be many 4/17
will startle, puzzle scientific world 8/21

Man of perdition/sin 6/12
is satan 10/6

Many
are called, few chosen 5/13
shall be taken from among you 1/31, 2/10

Marriages, many are not sacred 12/28

Martyrdom 1/31
greatest glory is living martyrdom for God 9/7

Martyrs
defenders of the Faith 9/7
will be many in days ahead 5/26, 6/5, 8/14, 9/14

Mass
man may distort, but it is valid 8/5
not merely a meal 8/14
rules for discipline during 12/7

Matrimony 5/15

Medal of St. Benedict 11/20

Media
be careful what you accept from 5/29
controlled 5/26, 9/7, 10/6, 11/20, 11/22
not telling truth 9/7, 11/22

Message from Heaven
bring to others, pray they will accept it 3/18
Eternal Father is pleased with progress 3/18
give it and go on, regardless of public opinion 12/31
good words in closed mouth is like meat on dead man's grave 6/5
is known in Rome 3/18, 5/26, 6/12, 8/14
is reaching far corners of earth 10/2
man will accept or reject in free will 6/18
many arms will be sent to help with 5/29
much will be given in secret 11/20
must be given exactly, no elaborations 5/15
must be given to man until return of Jesus 4/17
not accepted by many 5/26

not from Veronica's mind, but Our Lady's 5/15
not given to bring fear 1/31, 8/14
not of doomsday, but truth 6/18
of September, 1975 1/31
one day you will understand all 11/22
send out quickly; time grows short 2/10
shout from rooftops 6/5
those who hear have great obligation to others 6/12
will bring discord, disagreement, disbelief 2/10
will not be understood by those in darkness 4/17
Miracle(s) 6/12. See also Manifestations
Mission from Heaven
do not allow satan to slow down 10/6
must not be stopped by opinion of man 5/15
only in Heaven will you understand how great was your mission
upon earth 10/6
Mitres
shall not escape flames of damnation 11/22
who cast aside faith, existence of hell, purgatory are sons of
satan 11/22
Mockery 5/26, 9/7
Modernism 4/10, 5/29, 6/24, 8/14, 8/21, 9/7, 9/14, 9/28, 10/2,
11/22, 12/24, 12/31
a deception of satan 6/5
comes from hell 5/15
false religion 6/18
leads to heresy, atheism 11/1
Modesty 10/2, 12/28
Money, many selling souls for 6/5
Monuments
all who keep them are to be saved 12/28, 12/31
keep in homes 6/18, 11/22
statue of Our Lord in Philadelphia an abomination 8/14
symbols of God, Kingdom to come 3/18
why not build in bronze, stone images of personages in Heaven?
12/7
Mozart 11/1
Murder
Heaven does not condone 10/2
no honor among thieves, murderers 12/7
no man shall hasten soul's exit 6/5
of the Holy Innocents 1/31

Murderer in Rome 4/10
Music takes hearts, minds of children from prayer 11/22
My Jesus, my confidence 5/15, 5/29, 11/22
Mystical Body of Christ
 recrucifixion of 1/31
 shall be without leader 12/31

Nakedness 6/12
 in the Bible explained 7/15
 shall never be condoned 10/6

Nation(s)
 foreign nations not friends; plot behind your back 12/31
 shall rise up against nation 4/17

Nature, disturbances of
 a great disturbance for our country 8/5
 earthquakes, floods, etc. 8/21
 shall continue 8/5
 signs given by God 10/6
 will be many 4/19, 6/12
 will cause loss of life 4/17

Natural law 11/1
Naturalism 11/1
New York
 Our Lady comes because of great evils in 11/1
 teetering on brink of destruction 9/14
 will receive greater punishment than any other city on earth
6/18

Newspapers
 concealing truth 7/24
 must be read with great prudence 5/29

Nineteen seventy-one, start of countdown time, time and a half
5/21

Nineteen seventy-seven, year to be reckoned with 12/31

Noe 1/31, 5/26, 6/18, 8/5, 11/20, 12/28

Noose 6/18

Nudity. See Nakedness

Numbers, significance of in photographs 4/17

Nuns
 a misfortune to your vocation 12/28
 misguided 8/5
 must promote modesty, give example, retire from world 12/28
 severe shortage of 4/10

Obedience

blind 11/20
commanded by God for good, not evil 5/26
false 8/21, 9/28
no man shall be obedient to satan 5/29
not to one who has cast aside Faith 8/5
to God, not to agents of hell 1/31
to God, not to man who defies God 11/22

Octopus

arms reach out to destroy Church 4/17, 11/20
international conspiracy of evil 5/26
pastors must remove themselves from 11/1
political machine to enslave world 5/29
web of evil to enslave world 6/24, 12/28

One-world government and religion 12/24, 12/28

a course for destruction 11/20
to enslave mankind 11/22

Our Lady

brings final warning to mankind 1/31
came to protect, guide us out of darkness 11/20
cannot appear to all 4/17
comes in the will of the Eternal Father 9/14
has been poorly received 5/26, 11/1, 12/7
has counseled us for many years; we must accept or reject 12/24
has gone from country to country begging, pleading 12/31
heart torn by insults, abominations 10/2
Her warnings have given man an extension from Chastisement 12/7
hopes Her constancy may save some 10/2
Jesus will not accept rejection of Her 5/26
Mediatrice between God and man 1/31, 2/10, 3/18, 4/10, 4/17,
5/29, 6/18, 6/24, 7/24, 8/21, 9/28, 10/2, 10/6, 11/1, 11/22,
12/24, 12/28
soon Her words will be few 5/26
tells how to save ourselves, our children 11/22
visits our country because of evils 11/1
will be with us until end of time 6/24, 12/28

Papacy, protect with love, prayer, sacrifice 12/31

Parents

are feeding bodies, starving souls 7/24
are responsible for the children 4/10, 6/12, 12/28

becoming degenerate 12/31
 discipline your children 6/12
 example is poor 6/24
 have grave responsibility to instruct children 10/2
 have obligation to remove bad books from schools 5/29
 must give children knowledge of supernatural 8/21
 must guard souls of children 6/5, 12/7
 must lead children to Heaven by example of love 9/7
 must nourish souls of children 5/29, 7/15
 must not leave children to wander undisciplined, unguided 9/7
 must prepare children for onslaughts of satan 3/18
 must reject worldly pursuits 6/12
 must restore light to homes 11/1
 must retain Faith in children's hearts 2/10
 must teach children modesty, piety 6/24
 shall witness entrance or destruction of children's souls 2/10
 Parish should unify as a group, patch cracks 12/7
 Pastors. See also Clergy; Priests, priesthood
 asleep 7/15
 awaken, set My House straight 10/6
 been found lacking 5/29
 being misled 6/12
 building church of man 6/18
 conspire in disobedience to Vicar 12/7
 deluded because of pride, arrogance 9/28
 do not expect them to guide you now 12/28
 do not get involved with politics 5/15, 11/1
 do not leave; await the Warning 3/18
 following like ducks downstream 5/29
 Jesus: "I shall remain within and use you regardless of your
 rejection." 9/28
 leading many into error 9/28
 many have abandoned sheep 12/31
 many have fallen for lack of prayer 2/10
 many on road to perdition 5/15
 must cleanse Church of heretics, errors, fallacies 3/18, 12/24
 must cry out against evils in society 5/15, 9/7
 must eliminate experimentation 12/7
 must not compromise Faith 4/10
 must pray more 10/2
 must remain, not desert Church 2/10
 must restore Church 5/15, 5/29, 12/28

must stop changes, novelty 8/5
 must strip self of pride, turn back 9/7
 recrucifying Jesus 9/28
 reject supernatural, teachings of founding Fathers 11/1
 shall account to Eternal Father for laxity, permissiveness 8/21
 teaching been pure? 1/31, 5/15, 11/1, 11/22, 12/28
 turn back while there is time 1/31
 warned of dangers of innovations, experimenting 11/22
 what of your vocation? 10/2
 working like rodents to destroy 9/28
 your course will bring destruction to many churches 11/20

Peace
 cries of 4/10, 5/15
 has been set ahead 5/26
 no peace without God 5/29, 11/20, 12/31
 no peace without penance 12/24
 peace symbol 11/20
 penance, atonement, sacrifice will bring 12/31
 promised at Fatima was conditional 6/24
 will come after cleansing of world 12/28

Peace, love, brotherhood 6/18, 11/1
 disguise for eliminating Jesus' teachings 6/24
 none without Faith, Tradition, truth 10/2
 words come from mouth, not heart 10/2

Penance. See also Prayer and penance; Atonement
 and atonement, necessity for 2/10
 do penance now, for time grows short 3/18
 Eternal Father demands 1/31
 Heaven rejoices when great penance is done 12/28
 much is needed 7/24
 two great penances for mankind: War, Ball of Redemption 12/7

Pentecostalism 6/18

Perfection 6/24

Permissiveness
 condoned by pastors 12/24
 replacing discipline 3/18
 way to damnation 12/31

Persecution 5/26

Perseverance
 accept trials, suffering with 9/7, 10/6
 all who persevere to end will be saved 12/28
 gift from Heaven 12/24

will overcome all evils in world 12/28
Peter, bark of 9/28
Philadelphia
 challenge to science in 8/5
 confusion, delusion in 8/14
 gathering of bishops in 6/24, 7/15
 statue in 8/14
Photographs
 are from Eternal Father 3/18
 fires that will rage across earth 1/31
 given for purpose of understanding message, not personal
reasons 10/2
 if Jesus wants us to read them, we will 5/29
 in reference to priests 4/17
 many calamities foretold in 11/22
 much cannot be made public 12/31
 of the coming Warning 6/12
 rabbit in represents priesthood 11/22
 secret of given to simple of heart 7/15
 some of private revelation, others for instruction 3/18
 visual proof that many need to believe 11/22
 white cross over U.S. flag 5/15
Piety 6/12
Political machine 5/15
Pope. See Vicar
Pope John XXIII laid low by enemies of God 12/7
Pope Paul VI
 all must remain steadfast with 2/10
 being crucified 9/14
 betrayed by those he trusted 6/5
 bring back respect to 5/15
 carrying his cross 8/21
 conspiracy to remove 4/10, 4/17, 7/15, 11/20
 encyclical on birth control 10/2
 evil plan against 5/26
 has become figurehead, surrounded by traitors 9/14, 11/20
 many he trusts are deceivers 10/2, 12/7, 12/31
 not responsible for much of direction given 9/7, 10/6
 Our Lady sheds tears of sorrow for 4/10
 pastors sit with him, produce knife behind his back 6/12
 pray for 3/18, 8/14, 9/7
 pray he does not leave Rome 9/14

prisoner in Vatican 6/12, 7/24, 11/22
protect him 6/24
successor already chosen 7/24
will be given in sacrifice for sins of man 12/31
writes little now; pray to recognize what comes from him and
what from masters of deceit 11/20
Prayer(s). See also Atonement
atonement, sacrifice bring redemption 5/26
great power to disperse demons 9/14
learned prayers not always necessary; speak quietly from heart
8/5, 11/20
many will be saved by 11/20
one prayer can bring someone back from brink 8/14
Our Lady demonstrates placing hands together during Holy
Sacrifice 6/12
powerful for return of straying souls 10/2
pray slowly, with purpose, feeling 6/18
will return those in Rome to the light 4/17
without works is fruitless 11/22, 12/7
Prayer and penance
fight evil with 2/10
greatest weapon against evil 5/29
hope lies in prayer, penance, atonement 12/28
much is needed 7/15, 9/28, 10/2
not enough to rescue many of Red, Purple Hats 12/31
of atonement for clergy 4/10
pray for those gone astray, rather than reproach 5/15
Presumption 12/7
Pride
and arrogance causing soul destruction among young 3/18
human weakness we must be divested of 7/24
many blinded by 12/28, 12/31
pastors blinded by 12/24
shall bring destruction to many 9/28
Priests, priesthood. See also Pastors
beware those in garments of clergy who have not received Holy
Orders 12/7
bring respect back to 5/15
many have entered with false pretenses 11/22
need prayers of laity 10/6
no instant priests 7/15, 10/6
no women priests 3/18

one with great promise succumbs to satan 9/7
pray for 8/5
steps for Holy Orders must be followed 7/15
there will be center for those who have left their mission 5/26
used by Eternal Father to bring Body, Blood of Jesus to us 8/5
will receive greatest onslaught of satan 11/22
Professors, sons of satan rationalizing sin 10/2
Prophecy, all is conditional 6/24, 9/28
Prophets
sent to us for countless years 12/31
do not cast aside their directions 11/20
gave the building firm foundation in Jesus 9/28
many have desired to see what Veronica has seen 3/18
sent by God to give direction 9/7
spoke of battle on earth 5/26
these times spoken of by 11/20
we have disowned 10/2
Punishment shall come from man's hands 11/20
Purgatory
existence of 6/24, 11/22, 12/7
great sense of loss, suffering of banishment 8/5
knowledge of cast aside 2/10
many must go to 8/14, 12/28
many on road to 5/15, 6/12
place of terrible suffering 10/2
place to wash garments clean 12/31
we must not forget 5/25, 6/5
Purity 10/2

Rabat 6/12, 8/5
teacher of life 11/22, 12/24
Rabbits 6/24, 11/22
Rapture 1/31, 5/29, 8/5, 10/2, 10/6
many will be taken to supernatural realm to await Second Coming
12/7
media will say they were carried off by flying saucers 12/7
Rationalism 3/18
Ray, unholy, diabolical plan to reduce and debilitate bodies of
children 12/24
Raymond 10/6
Razene 5/15
Real Presence 5/15

Reason, we must use God-given sense of 9/7
Red armies. See Communism
Rejection 11/1
Religion
 a new 8/5, 11/20, 12/31
 under a dictator 11/20
Remnant 5/15, 5/26
Repetition of message 10/2
Reprieve will be denied 4/10
Revelations of John. See Apocalypse
Reward will be in Heaven, not on earth 2/10
Riches. See also Worldly
 must be gathered as graces in Heaven 6/24
Riddle
 for Veronica 9/14
 much shall be given by 10/2
Rome
 antichrist forces planning to take over 12/31
 bloodbath in streets 7/15
 covered in darkness of spirit 12/28
 discord, strife, communism in 2/10, 11/22
 division in 4/17
 evil forces gathering in 5/29
 great crisis in 8/21
 great darkness in 11/20
 great trial approaching 5/26
 many evils in 3/18
 message has been received in 8/21, 10/2
 much confusion, error, heresy 9/28
 power struggle in 5/15
 red forces in 6/12, 9/28
 revolution, bloodshed 9/7
 when upheaval takes place, is end of era 7/15
 will go through great convulsion 6/18
Rosary 4/10
 a manner of bringing mankind back 11/22
 is broken 6/18
 manner of construction, to be sent throughout world 3/18, 8/14
 never have it farther than hands can reach 11/20
 pray constantly 12/31
 shall lead you across your land 6/18
 unite in crusade for 10/2

Rose(s)

cross is always beneath 10/2, 10/6

signify souls, preservation of life in Kingdom of God 1/3

Sacramentals

children must be protected with 6/24

do not discard 6/18, 11/1, 12/29

keep about you 11/22

many shall flee with only what they have on their bodies 11/20

must be worn by all 4/17, 5/26, 8/14, 11/20, 12/7

mystery will be known to all very soon 1/31

not outdated 9/7

your armor against satan 9/14, 12/31

Sacraments

do not make mockery of 12/7

rejection of 9/7, 11/1

Sacred grounds, we will return to 2/10

Sacred Heart of Jesus 4/10, 7/15

is sobbing 6/18

Sacrifice(s)

acts of needed for repatriation of souls 7/24

and penance will save many from abyss 9/14

atonement, penance gained reprieve from Ball of Redemption 2/10

most pleasing to Eternal Father is penance in the spirit 4/10

will be asked in days ahead 9/28

will return those in Rome to the light 4/17

Sacrifice of Christ

misunderstood by many 4/10

not a guarantee to Heaven regardless of state of soul 9/28

opened Heaven for all, but rejected by many 2/10, 10/2

Sactorius 5/15

St. Anne 7/15

St. Francis of Assisi 7/15

St. Gemma Galgani 10/2

St. Joachim 7/15

St. Joan of Arc 11/20

St. John 5/15, 9/7

St. John Neumann 6/5

St. Joseph 3/18

St. Luke 9/7

St. Mark 9/7

St. Martin de Porres 11/1, 12/7

St. Matthew 9/7
St. Michael
 call on often 6/12
 describes evils in Vatican 3/18
 description of 6/5
 "Hasten, harken, listen to words of warning." 8/21
 must be returned in prayer, visual sight 6/18, 12/28
 "Who is like unto God?" 8/14
St. Paul 3/18, 9/7, 12/7
St. Peter 11/1
St. Theresa 6/5, 9/14, 11/1, 12/7
Sainthood is developed on earth, gained in Heaven 6/24
Saints
 examples to be followed 11/1
 many were given sight to see 8/21
 we have disowned 10/2
Saints, latter day, will be many 12/31
Satan
 accepts body of human to promote plan 11/1
 cannot read your mind 4/17
 comes as angel of light 10/2
 controls all of your world 1/31, 9/7
 description of 10/6
 father of all liars 2/10
 gathers army to destroy Church 4/17, 12/31
 has many agents among you 4/10
 manipulates mankind, tries to destroy man in state of sin 5/15
 no man is free from 8/21
 plans to capture ruling body in Church 4/10
 playing chess with Red, Purple Hats 3/18
 poisoning many minds 9/14, 10/6
 promises life of fulfillment on earth 1/31
 promoted changes in Bible 6/5
 roams in fury to capture souls 2/10
 shall be given power over elements 1/31
 shall claim anyone fallen from grace to do his work 6/12
 spreads web of diabolical deceit 11/1
 uses persons, places, things 9/28
 weaving web of evil like black widow 7/15
 will control minds, poison them 9/7, 12/7
Satanism 9/7, 12/31
Saved

all are not; fallacy created by satan 8/14, 11/22
only few shall be saved 1/31, 11/20
those who receive knowledge of and reject Jesus cannot be 5/29
Scapular 8/21, 11/20, 12/31
must be worn 11/20
blessed piece of cloth 11/22
your weapons 8/14
Schism
mankind on path of 4/10
not the wish of Eternal Father 2/10
U.S. heading fast to 5/29
Science
knowledge of given from satan 12/7
must not let it corrupt teachings of truth 2/10
Scientists
do not know difference between physical body, eternal soul 4/10
lost knowledge of supernatural 9/14
minds being deluded by satan 4/17
seeking, not finding truth 2/10, 5/26, 6/5, 6/24, 7/24, 9/14,
12/24
turned to channels of corruption, satanism 9/7
will explain coming event as natural phenomenon 2/10
Scoffers
as in days of Noe 11/20
laugh, deride prophets 1/31
will not be counted in those saved 12/24
Scripture. See also Bible
do not cast aside 9/7
given by founders of Church 9/7
pray for light before reading 7/15
Scrolls have unfolded 8/5
Second Coming 12/28
description of 1/31
Jesus shall come with army from Heaven, put down Antichrist
forces 8/5, 11/22
many of you will not be on earth at this time 2/1
Our Lady will counsel us until 2/10
will not be much longer 9/7
Secret
Eternal Father will reward works done in secret 11/1
much of mission must be 5/29
must be kept, or would no longer be sacred 9/28

parts of message are 11/20, 11/22
Secret societies
do not join 6/18, 11/1
excommunicate those who join 9/14
gaining advocates to undermine, subvert Church 8/21
Security, false sense of 2/10
Seers
are many, will be tested by time 2/10
must pay great price for ability to see 8/21
Self-indulgence 6/5
Selfishness 6/12, 10/6, 12/31
Seminaries
hell-holes of error, heresy 10/2
in U.S. will close unless they start now to clean house 1/31
polluted with error, sin 10/2
Separated brethren
come not to join, but confuse, rend asunder Church 2/10
heretics allowed in Rome 6/12
Separation of sheep from goats 1/31, 2/10, 4/17, 5/15, 6/5, 9/7,
10/2, 11/1, 11/20
by trial, suffering 12/31
Shrine of Our Lady of the Roses
already built in hearts of man 5/15
edifice will be erected in time 6/18
Sickle shall be sent among you 12/7
Sign(s)
many will be given 10/6
of the times 2/10, 6/12, 12/31
Simple of heart 7/15
Sin(s)
avoid occasions of 8/5
has become way of life 4/10, 12/28
is insanity 1/31
mortal; soul must be purified by trial, penance, confession 9/7
of omission by clergy 4/10
of Sodom now being committed in more sophisticated manner 1/31
of the flesh 4/10, 12/7, 12/31
rationalized 4/17, 9/28
shall destroy you 5/15
wages of sin is death 9/14
Sisters. See Nuns
Six sixty-six

entrenched in Rome 11/22, 12/7
explanation of 5/29
forces rage in Rome 8/14
full reign is on 5/26
gathering in your country, every major country 6/12
have accelerated evil 8/5
meaning of 7/15
much woe set on earth by 6/18
now controls all the world; entered into Rome 9/28
taken major positions in Rome 8/5
Veronica to seek knowledge of 1/31
will debase souls 9/7
world-wide forces 4/17
Sodom 5/26, 6/18, 9/7
and Gomorrah 1/31, 11/20
Sorrow will one day be turned to greatest joy 9/14
Soul(s)
dead, many in world 4/10
destruction or salvation of, major concern of Heaven 2/10
do not surrender for honor, glory of world 4/17
each must give example of faith, dedication 8/5
each shall be accountable for own 2/10, 6/12
is greatest part of you 11/22
lost, not recognized by God for darkness of spirit 12/31
must come before bodily concerns 5/15
of children must be nourished with pure waters 12/7
pray for those with no one to pray for them 9/14
seek food for 10/2
taken over by satan can be recovered until they leave body 8/5
you cannot bargain with it or sell it 12/24
Space only a void; other world is supernatural, beyond veil 9/7
Spectacle. See Manifestations
Spirit(s)
all pure spirits are beautiful 9/14
of darkness called up 6/18
war/battle of 6/5, 12/28, 12/31
when the Spirit leaves, light dims, soul is in darkness 2/10
you cannot force the Spirit to come to you 6/18
Spring of water for cure 2/10
Stars shall fall 5/15
Statues. See Monuments
Suffering(s)

all is given for reason 12/24
all must learn value of 10/2
of Veronica shall be hidden grace 3/18
Suns, two 12/7
Supernatural
existence of 5/29
knowledge of been dimmed 2/10
man no longer seeks grace to know 8/5
understand; no one free from attacks of satan 9/7
satan seeks to remove knowledge of 11/22
Symbolism 12/28
Synagogue of satan 12/7

Tabernacles
Jesus a prisoner in 5/26
thank God they are still open 12/7
will be closed 4/17
Teachers
atheistic 12/7
evil; Eternal Father will not permit young souls to be
destroyed by 1/31
polluted with error, hersesy, deception 10/2
without holiness 11/1
Television
abominable agent of satan 10/6
diabolical 3/18
used to destroy solidarity of home 3/18, 10/2
Test
Eternal Father allows satan to test all 12/24
none shall escape it 12/28
Theologians blinded by pride 6/5
Theology, new moral 1/31
Tidal waves
wiping out a great city 4/17
taking cities with them 6/12
Time
left to mankind can be counted on two hands 5/29
there is no time in Heaven 4/17, 11/20
time and a half is longer than three and a half years 5/29
time is coming to its close 6/18
Tomdarius 5/1
Tradition

being mocked 5/15
cannot be separated from Faith 4/10
Faith based on 8/5, 8/14
Traitors 6/18
Treasure, store in Heaven, not on earth 5/15, 5/29, 10/2, 12/7
Tremors. See Earthquakes
Trials, greatest given to those chosen for special mission 9/14
Tribulation(s), many to be removed from earth during 8/5
Trinity 6/12, 12/24
Truth
bring to others, do not close your mouth 10/6
in Faith, Tradition 9/28, 10/2
is knowledge given by God, not knowledge of man 8/5
Tusazeri 5/15

UFOs, supernatural creation of satan 12/7
United States. See also America
being deceived 8/21
controlled by forces of evil, 666 1/31
gone fast into darkness 3/18
great danger approaching 5/15
great punishment coming to 12/28
great trial and penance for abortion 9/7
on brink of disaster 7/15
pray for leader who accepts God 6/12, 11/1
shall be given the sword 3/18
will emerge from mire of sin through great suffering 4/10
will witness death, terror unless you turn back 12/7
Unity, plan from Heaven to unite all of you 12/24
Utopia 9/28, 11/1

Vatican
Our Lady blesses 12/31
will diminish in power 12/31
Vatican II
brought discord, disunity; lack of prayers major factor 3/18
manipulated by satan 5/15, 8/5
started with good intentions 6/5
Veil, over/across
eternal life is 6/12
is your home, not earth 5/15
not to be feared; description of 6/24

time of passing over is sad for many who have not entered
Heaven 8/14

treasurers of world useless there 6/24

we have full knowledge, perception, emotions 11/22

we pass over as we came in 9/7

where will you be? 12/7

you retain full consciousness when you leave your body 4/17

Veronica

accept no food or drink on vigil grounds 8/21

a deceiver attempting to destroy her mission 10/2, 10/6

advised not to read reports about herself 5/15, 6/12

allowed to carry heavy cross 3/18

another mission for 8/21, 11/20

bar your doors 3/18, 6/18

beware those with garments of sanctity, soiled by sin 12/24

close ears to gossip, untruth 12/24

continue without fear 11/1

days of suffering not for her 8/21

does not have to understand all 4/17

ears will be closed at times 4/17

encounter with forces of 666 1/31

forces of evil seek to discredit 12/24

great distress over fallen priest 9/7

great trial, suffering for 6/18, 9/7

great trial upon family 9/14

letters have reached destination 3/18

many arms will be sent to assist 11/22

may not approach Vicar at this time 9/28

must follow directions or suffer consequences 11/22

must make some decisions on her own 9/7

must not slacken or retreat under attack 12/7

not to concern self with other questionable activities 8/21

not to concern self with public opinion 6/12

not to have spiritual director 10/6

put suffering to good cause 9/14

read messages in white book 10/6

remain in seclusion 6/12, 7/24

remember morning prayers 11/20

road will be filled with thorns, no roses until the end 12/24

sent upon distant mission 7/15

tell daughter Heaven works in mysterious ways 9/14

will be subject to much temptation 12/24

will in future be guided by Theresa 5/15
will receive little recognition 11/20
write to your bishop 11/20

Verse

"Dear Holy Father worried and wan" 5/29
"The end is not as far as you can see" 9/28, 10/2, 12/7

Vicar

shall flee Rome in terror 7/15
shall lose his head 12/31

Victim souls

have carried balance on shoulders 12/28
many are asked for 9/14
many are needed 6/18, 9/7
needed to ransom bishop in Rome 12/7, 12/31
who shed the very blood of their hearts as penance, atonement,
sacrifice 11/22
will be many 6/24

Victory shall be with Heaven 8/21, 9/7

Visions of Veronica

Apocalyptic signs, tribulations

angel blowing horn, angels ready with bowls 12/28
black horse, pestilence, war 8/14
four angels at four corners of earth with bowls 4/10
Michael holding balance, sword pointing down 5/29, 11/22
Michael's sword dripping blood, red horse galloping 6/24

Ball of Redemption

circling earth 8/21

Church, Rome

Bibles, tomes, representing centuries on earth 11/1
black cross over St. Peter's, number 77 12/7
clerics and Villot trying to persuade Pope Paul to say
something; he says no 11/20
cross upon the mystical body 3/18
dome of St. Peter's split with blood of Pope Paul, martyrs
9/28, 12/28
martyrs of past, present, future 9/7
numbers 8, 3, 5, warning to priesthood re 5th column 11/22
serpent curled about the crosier 5/26
twelve Apostles, founding Fathers 11/1
white rabbit, two red rabbits 6/24
written in sky: DISCORD IN ROME 6/24

Demons, hell, UFOs

serpent curled around crosier 5/26

Heaven, purgatory

land across the veil 6/24

manifestations of graces 6/18, 6/24, 7/15

Veronica sees baby grandchild go to Heaven 9/14

Jesus, God, Trinity, Eucharist

Eternal Father 6/12

graces from hands of Jesus 5/26, 9/7

Hosts in sky, Jesus appears out of large one 3/18

suffering heart of Jesus 12/7

Our Lady, angels, saints

angels holding banners "Gloria in Excelsis Deo," Gabriel holding horn 9/28

blue dots in sky signal Our Lady's arrival 9/7

home of Our Lady, St. Joseph 3/18

Joan of Arc carrying large wooden cross 11/20

Our Lady sitting on rock, weeping at division in Church 9/28

St. Paul showing how Bible was written 3/18

St. Peter, others fishing; Our Lady explains nakedness 7/15

three circlets, tassel worn by Our Lady 2/10

Symbols, words, misc.

black cross over U.S. flag 10/6

brilliant white cross in sky 7/24

clock, explanation of peace symbol 11/20, 11/22

globe of world with candles of light 3/18, 4/17

heart-shaped rose, blood dripping from 11/20

large white cross, fields of small white crosses, martyrs 9/14

many white crosses in sky 9/7

woman holding scales of justice 5/15

writing in blue in sky, for future messages in photographs 1/31

written in sky: COMMUNISM THE SCOURGE OF MANKIND 5/26

written in sky: CROSS UPON THE MYSTICAL BODY 3/18

War, revolution, terrorism

hammer, sicle in red 11/22

numbers 3, 5: assault 10/6

war, yellow, white, black races 10/2

WAR written in sky in black letters 4/17

Warning

W in sky; hammer and sickle 6/5

Vocations, example of Theresa must be followed 10/2
Voice-boxes 2/10, 4/17, 5/26, 5/29, 6/5, 9/28, 12/28
chosen as instruments for Heaven 12/24
every voice-box will go through passion of Jesus 6/24
must act in obedience to Eternal Father 10/2

War(s) 5/15, 5/26, 6/12, 9/14
many have come from sins of the flesh, lack of prayer 10/2
many shall die 7/24
punishment for sins of man 6/24, 12/7, 12/24
weapons for 8/21
will bring great destruction to mankind 10/2
world war 8/21, 9/7

Warning, major 5/26
description of 6/12
fast approaching 12/7
many will see, not believe 11/22
photographs of 6/12
review directions to prepare for 8/5
rumbling, shaking of the elements; will be major awakening to
many 3/18
when you see, feel, hear revolution in Rome, Holy Father
fleeing, time is ripe 9/14

Warnings, minor
act upon them or be destroyed 6/18
all are conditional to response of man 6/24, 8/14
fall on deaf ears, hardened hearts 11/20
forgotten by many 9/28
from Heaven 1/31
have not been accepted by all 12/24
many have gone by unnoticed 4/17, 5/29, 6/12, 8/14
must be heeded 11/1
of Our Lady 4/10
read and act upon them 4/17
to the priesthood 11/22
will become more severe 5/15, 9/14

Water, keep in homes 6/12
Way filled with thorns; strip yourself of corruptive forces 5/15
Way of the cross 2/10
constant struggle to avoid snares of satan 9/7

Woman/women
must cover heads during Mass and at prayer 5/29, 9/28

rules for conduct in Church 12/7
shall be companion to husband 3/18
shall not stand in the Sacrifice as a priest 3/18
Word of God 6/12
Workers
have been chosen from the multitudes 6/12
not called by accident, but by merit, prayers 6/12
not to be concerned by public opinion 6/12
shall all gather one day with Jesus, reminisce of days on earth
3/18
World
cries peace, arms for destruction 12/7
has forgotten value of prayer, suffering 5/26
has nothing in common with spirit 12/7
has rejected call from Heaven 12/28
in spiritual darkness 2/10, 10/2
shall not be totally destroyed 8/5
when world, Church become one, end is at hand 6/12
will progress to a form of total madness 6/12
you must earn your bread but not become of the world 4/17, 9/7
World Council of Churches 6/5
Worldly
knowledge and gain, pastors seeking 5/15
pleasures 9/7, 12/7
pursuits cause you to lose contact with Heaven 12/31

Index of Bayside Messages 1977

Vigil dates - messages - 2/1, 2/10, 3/18, 4/2, 4/9, 5/14, 5/18, 5/28, 5/30, 6/4, 6/16, 6/18, 7/15, 7/25, 8/5, 8/13, 9/7, 9/13, 9/28, 10/1, 10/6, 11/1, 11/19, 11/21, 12/7, 12/31

Abortion 2/1, 2/10, 6/18
Abyss 8/5, 9/28, 11/25, 12/31
Adultery 7/15
Africa 4/9
Agnosticism 4/2
America. See also United States
 all-wise but stupid 4/2
 fallen to satan 9/7, 11/21
 fires to come upon you 5/18
 has cast Our Lady aside 4/9
 serpent is in your country 8/5
 will be purged by trial, suffering 5/14
Angel of death 8/13
 in the harvest 10/1
 protect your homes against 9/7
Angels
 are sanctified in the Lord 8/5
 demand proper deportment during Mass 12/7
Angels, guardian
 always with you 7/25
 call on them 2/10, 6/4, 6/18, 8/5, 9/28, 11/1, 11/21
 wait without mission upon many 12/7
Angels of light 5/30, 9/13
 bring doctrines of devils 5/18
 look like beautiful children 8/13
 with ravenous hearts 6/4, 10/1, 10/6
Antichrist 2/1, 11/1, 11/21. See also Satan
 forces in Rome 5/14
Antipope 9/7
Apathy 11/1
Apocalypse
 must be read 11/1, 11/19, 12/31

read over and over, know next step in God's plan 12/7
 time is here 5/14, 8/13, 9/7, 10/1
 Apostles
 of latter days 5/18, 6/18
 sad because of violation of Host 9/7
 Apparitions, other places of 5/14
 Armaments
 arsenal of arms 4/2, 5/18
 for world's destruction 6/16, 7/15, 9/28
 gathered by Antichrist 5/14
 Armies
 for Heaven 7/25, 9/7, 12/31
 many rising now 9/28
 of light 2/10
 of little saints will restore Church 7/25
 to fight legions of darkness 11/21
 Army, satanic 12/7
 Astrologers 4/9
 Astrology 5/18, 5/28, 9/13, 10/1
 Atheism 4/2, 7/25, 11/19, 12/7
 Atheist(s) 2/10, 4/2, 8/5
 Atmosphere, mission into 6/16
 Atonement 8/5. See also Prayer and penance; Penance
 Avarice 5/28

 Balance of St. Michael 12/7
 now black, no longer gold 8/13
 Ball of Redemption. See also Chastisement
 all shall be cleansed by 7/25
 a major disaster 10/6
 beyond human mind to conceive 5/30
 cannot be held back 12/31
 climax of Chastisement 6/16
 great heat of 5/18
 held back by prayers of few 8/5
 hovers over you 11/21
 is nearing 11/1
 many shall die 2/1, 5/14
 shall come without penance 5/28
 shall follow explosion of nuclear warhead 7/25
 three-fourths of world shall be gone 11/1
 Veronica need not see again 5/18

will follow war 3/18
 Bear. See also Communism
 red bear 2/10
 Beasts 7/15
 Ben 9/7
 Benelli, Giovanni 6/4
 Berets, blue/white 5/18, 5/28, 5/30, 6/4, 6/18
 Bestiality 7/15
 Bible 12/31. See also Scripture
 agents of hell removing truth from 8/5
 being replaced by book of satan 12/7
 give knowledge of to children 9/7
 go forward with 6/18
 must be read 5/14, 5/18, 11/19
 new one being written 7/15
 not being read 7/25
 pages turning fast 12/31
 spend fifteen minutes a day reading to family 11/21
 Birds of a feather 6/4
 Bishop(s). See also Bishops and cardinals; Hierarchy; Hats,
 Purple/Red
 and priests under great attack from false obedience 12/7
 found wanting by Eternal Father 4/9
 give message to 2/1
 misleading, compromising Faith 7/15
 pray for 5/18, 9/7, 12/7
 teaching been pure? 5/14
 must clean out seminaries 7/25
 Bishops and cardinals
 bishop against bishop, cardinal against cardinal 2/1, 3/18,
 5/18, 5/28, 7/25
 have cast out the light 4/9
 many are evil consorts of satan 2/1
 many shall fall into hell 9/13
 must awaken from slumber 11/21
 need prayers 5/28, 6/18
 teaching been pure? 3/18
 Black mass 8/13, 9/28, 10/1, 11/1, 11/19, 12/7
 Blood of the Lamb 7/25
 Body(ies) 12/31
 dead bodies with diabolical spirits within 10/6
 human, destruction inevitable without Holy Spirit 8/5

human, too much time spent amusing 6/16
Body of Christ. See Eucharist
Book(s) 5/14, 11/21
 being changed to cover evil 11/19
 good, do not let them be destroyed 10/6
 good, gather and read 2/1
 good, must be kept 12/7
Book of life. See Bible

Canada 6/4
 man of perdition in 9/13
Cannibalism 11/21
Cardinals. See also Bishops and cardinals; Hierarchy; Hats,
Purple/Red
 need prayers 5/28, 6/18, 9/7
 teaching been pure? 3/18
Catastrophe 4/2, 4/9
Chalice is filled 9/7
Change
 promoted by enemies of God 2/10
 way does not change 7/15
Charismatics 4/9, 5/28
Charity. See also Love
 gather souls with acts of 5/30
 has grown cold 9/28, 10/1
 lack of 11/21
 loss of 7/15
 lost through blindness 5/14
 love of man without God brings destruction 8/5
 no true love without love of God 5/30
 retain in your heart 5/28
 to seek lost brothers, sisters 6/16
 towards neighbor 2/1, 2/10, 3/18, 4/2
 will cool because of fear 8/5
 without it, we would be lost 11/1
 without it, you are as nothing 10/6
Chastisement 2/10, 4/2, 4/9, 11/1, 11/21, 12/31. See also Ball of
Redemption
 inevitable 5/18, 7/15
 minor, major ones shall increase 6/4
 only few will be saved 9/28
 will be meted according to number of abortions 6/18

will be very destructive 4/2, 4/9, 5/30
will come if no repentance 6/4
you call upon you 2/1
Chess, satan's game of 5/18
Chickens without heads 4/9
Children 12/31
bad example given to 3/18
being dechristianized 5/18
being programmed to kill 11/21
crimes, violations against 5/18
do not abandon 5/30
entering covens, become susceptible to death 9/13
guard against heresy, lies 9/28
many become insane with sin 11/21
many being desanctified, destroyed by elders 6/4
many lost to satan this year 8/13
many now agents of hell 8/5
many shall be removed to save them 12/31
minds being distorted, destroyed with drugs 10/6
must always wear sacramental 6/4, 6/18, 9/13
must be given firm foundation of faith 7/25
not given firm foundation of faith 11/19
of all Mary workers must be guarded well 9/7
of Our Lady falling into hell 11/1
putting parents to death 9/28, 10/6, 12/7
shall turn upon you 10/1
should symbolize purity, faith 5/28
to be used as instruments for destruction of your country 12/7
victims of elders 5/18, 11/1
victims of monsters now loose 8/13
Children of God/light
becoming children of darkness 4/9
must be children in heart 4/2
Christians unite against common enemy 12/7
Christ's holy legion 4/9
Church
agents of satan in 3/18
being opened to demons 4/2
bring back those who left through disillusionment, misguidance
7/25
cannot change 2/1
chase satan away from 9/13

do not abandon 4/2, 5/14, 7/15
entrance of satan 12/31
foundation will not be removed 7/25
gates of hell shall not prevail against 2/1, 2/10
in darkness wears band of death 2/1, 4/2, 7/25, 12/7, 12/31
in darkness will close doors 3/18
many now preparing for entrance of satan 11/21
Michael taken from 9/28
names of destroyers not given 2/1
numbers will be reduced to few 5/14
one day shall be restored to former glory 11/21
plan to replace Church of Christ with church of satan 10/1
reduced to shambles 4/2
restore 2/1, 4/2, 5/14, 5/30
rid it of evil ones 12/31
satan has full control 11/19
save by prayer, good example, constructive criticism 12/7
torn down 11/1
violations against sanctity 10/6
will not fall 6/16
Church of humanism 10/6
Church of man 3/18, 11/1
Eternal Father shall bring it down 11/21
no angels help to build 4/2, 4/9, 7/15, 12/31
Church of satan 10/1, 12/7, 12/31
Cities
forces of evil in 9/28
unless you pray, every city will have death in streets 8/13
will receive scourging through children 9/28
Clergy. See also Pastors; Priests, priesthood
apathy of has closed doors to churches 6/4
arrogance, pride in 10/6
bring in doctrines of demons 4/9
conform and you will die on the vine 11/1
disobedient to Vicar 2/10
found wanting, arrogant, self-seeking, need prayers 11/1
have become seekers of pleasure 7/25
many on road to perdition 5/18, 7/25
many shall be shot dead 8/13
neither lukewarm nor active 10/6
pray for 5/18
Colleges 11/21

Comet. See Ball of Redemption
 Commandments of God 5/30, 7/25, 11/1, 11/19, 11/21
 supreme commandment is to honor God 7/15
 Communion in hand 5/14, 11/19
 Communism
 all isms lead to 7/25
 army of satan 4/2
 brings satan into world 11/19
 compromise to 2/10
 gaining fast 4/9
 has control of your country 4/2
 is atheism 8/5
 only part of the octopus 12/7
 part of satan's web of evil 11/1
 scourge of mankind 2/1, 5/14, 8/5
 to do great battle with God's children 6/4
 will go throughout world 3/18
 Compromise 2/10, 3/18
 Conception 6/18
 Confession 8/13
 Conscience 6/18
 Consecration is blasphemous 7/15
 Constant vigil of prayer 2/1, 2/10, 3/18, 4/2, 4/9, 5/14, 5/18, 5/28, 6/4, 6/16, 6/18, 7/15, 7/25, 8/5, 8/13, 9/7, 9/13, 9/28, 10/1, 10/6, 11/1, 11/19, 11/21, 12/7
 Convent(s) 6/18, 7/25
 slowly closing 7/15
 Corruption 8/5, 12/31
 eating heart out of country 9/28
 way of life among young 11/21
 Council(s), many shall bring forth diabolical ventures 10/1
 Counsel
 from Heaven, do not turn your back on 8/13
 from Heaven heard through grace 6/4
 seek not from man when it concerns the soul 8/5
 Countdown, the 4/2, 6/4
 Country. See United States
 Covens 8/13, 9/13
 Crazy, enlightened will be called 9/13
 Creation cannot be rationalized 7/25
 Crops will rot 7/15
 Cross(es)

carry without complaint 11/21
evil men of 2/1, 2/10, 4/9
we must carry 5/14, 7/15, 11/1
will grow heavy 2/1
Cup is overflowing 2/1
Cure(s)
of spirit needed now 6/18
will be many 5/30, 6/4
Curia under full control of 666 6/18

Dancing in church 4/9
Darkness
demons strike in 8/13
"In darkness will they seek the way?" 5/30
soon will be; you will be unable to read 11/1
spiritual 12/7
Dates, not necessary to speculate, calculate 9/28
Day
of days 5/18
of the Lord 5/14, 5/28
Deacon 11/19
Dead, living shall envy 10/6
Death. See also Veil, over/across
do not fear 2/10
Deception 8/5
Delusion upon mankind 2/1, 11/19
Demons
claim body of anyone fallen from grace 8/5
creatures from hell 11/21
demon five 5/28
in human bodies 8/13
must run at sound of prayer 6/4, 12/7
Dirge 8/13
Discipline 12/31
in government 5/28
must be in family 6/18
parents must exercise in home 12/7
"We are not stern but factual" 11/21
Discouraged, not to become 9/13
Disobedience, penance for 8/13
Divinity of Christ 2/1, 3/18
fight to retain 10/1

little children have no conception of 11/21
 protest offenses against 11/1
 Doctrine not to be cast aside 6/16
 Doctrines of demons 5/14, 7/15, 7/25, 12/31
 Doors, knock on 4/2, 4/9
 Dragon, beast of power 6/18
 Drugs 8/13, 10/6, 11/1, 11/21, 12/7
 Ducks floating downstream 2/1, 3/18, 7/15, 10/6

 Eagle 4/2, 8/5, 9/7, 11/19, 12/31
 Earth
 shall be planet-struck 5/30
 shall not be completely destroyed 6/16
 Earthquakes 2/1, 5/28, 6/4. See also Nature, disturbances of
 work for Heaven will accelerate when tremors come 6/18
 Eighty-two, year of the countdown 6/4
 Elders, loss of respect for 8/5
 Elements, the
 eruption of 6/4
 soon will be set upon mankind 9/28
 Encounter with agents of hell 9/28
 Eternal Father
 always final judge 5/14
 chastises those He loves 9/28
 does not force His will on man 6/18
 first allegiance belongs to 10/1
 hand held back for generations by Our Lady 9/7
 is emotion 5/18
 is the vine 7/25
 judges by your heart 8/5
 permits much for God's glory, man's redemption 8/5
 sends many signs 2/1
 shall punish man because of obstinancy 7/15
 testing His patience to the limit 11/21
 waits with great patience 2/10, 4/2
 ways unknown to man 2/1, 4/9
 will gauge punishment by moral degeneration 5/18
 wished Veronica to view Pentecost scene, gift of tongues 5/28
 Eucharist 4/9
 being desecrated 9/28, 11/19
 cannot have light in you without it 6/16
 defilement of 7/25, 10/6

given only by cleansed hands of ordained priests 2/1, 5/14,
7/15, 11/1
need for 6/18
nourish souls with 10/1, 10/6, 11/1
only in severe emergency may deacon bring to dying person 11/19
used in abominable way in black mass 11/19
we must receive often 6/4
you will not have life within you without 12/7

Evil

avoid all occasions of 11/1
avoid faces of 8/5
cannot affect you unless you absorb, nourish in your heart 9/28
conspiracy of 12/7
contact with cannot be avoided 6/4
do not be afraid to expose 3/18
forces 3/18, 5/14, 12/31
forces will even attack body to stop work 5/30
has accelerated 5/14, 8/13, 11/1
infiltrated into every walk of life 5/18
never triumphant 5/30
power to dispel, discern 9/7
power to see 2/1
recognize, do something about it 11/21
recognize faces of 2/1, 4/9, 6/4, 6/18, 8/5, 8/13, 9/7, 9/13
rulers shall multiply 6/18
shall be accepted as good 2/1
will become greater if counsel not heeded 8/5
will be turned to good by Eternal Father 9/28

Exorcism 8/13, 9/7, 10/1

if meeting a questionable soul, recite; eyes will be opened to
truth 10/1

pray to St. Michael daily 9/13, 10/6

Exterminatus 8/13, 9/7

Eyes mirror of soul 6/16

Faith

do not compromise 2/10
firm knowledge of 5/14
for those without it, no explanation is possible 2/1
light of is flickering 10/6
loss of causes blindness 4/2
must be nourished 4/9

must not be compromised 12/7
must retain by repetition 11/21
only flicker left in world 9/28
retain in hearts of children 9/13, 10/6
simple, trusting 2/10
solution to our problems 2/1
will there be a flicker left? 5/28, 8/5
Faithful and True 4/9, 5/14
all will be united under 7/25
False
gods 11/1, 12/31
idols 7/25, 11/1
miracles 11/21
optimism 5/14
prophets 12/31
bring in doctrines of demons 4/2
rising in many sects 4/2
teach doctrines of devils 6/16
will be many 6/4
shepherds 6/18
teachers 2/10, 3/18
Famine 7/15
Fatima 2/10, 12/31
third secret of 4/2, 12/31
Fear 2/10, 5/14, 7/15, 8/13, 9/13
a tool of satan 9/7
does not beget love 5/30
satan plans to promote by mass murder 12/7
Few
better few with quality 6/16
will be saved 7/15, 9/13
will carry heavy burden 7/15, 9/13
Firmament shall be aflame 5/14, 5/18, 11/1
Flesh, pleasures of
man given over to 6/18, 7/25
send many to hell 3/18
Fornication 5/18, 11/21
Fortune telling 5/28
Foundation of Our Lady of the Roses 7/25
Founding Fathers 7/25
Freemasonry 11/1
Free will 5/18, 10/1

can be used for good or evil 6/18
make your decision of free will 8/5, 11/19
only claimed by satan of own free will 8/13
turned away Spirit of light 6/16

Future

destiny up to man 4/9
not counted in years but months 10/6
will be now 3/18, 4/2, 5/18, 5/30, 9/7, 11/1, 12/31

Gnashing of teeth 2/1, 3/18, 4/2, 4/9, 6/16, 9/7, 9/13, 10/1,
10/6

Gods of nature 11/1

Good

becoming complacent 5/28
will be gradually removed from world 7/15
will be persecuted 4/9, 11/1

Good Shepherd 7/15

Government of our country

controlled by satan 12/7
has been warned of evils 9/7

Governments of world

corruption, agents of satan in 3/18
fully controlled 4/2, 5/28, 7/25
world government of man 9/28

Grace(s) 5/14, 6/18, 8/5

accept all 2/10
are given, can be removed 6/4
falling on the people 6/4, 10/1
gathered through works 3/18
needed to open mind, heart to light 4/2
sent from Jesus for cure, conversion 5/30, 6/16
store in Heaven 7/25
those who reject them shall be lost 8/13
utilize every means of 12/7

Habit

religious, signifies holiness, piety, dedication 7/25
way for guiding children in Faith 12/7

Hat(s) Purple/Red

Red fallen, Purple misled 2/1, 5/14, 11/1, 12/31
responsible for fall of souls 12/31

Health advice 12/31

rest cures all 9/7, 11/19
Heart(s) shall be where wealth lies 5/30
Heaven
created for all who seek it 5/14
existence of 4/2, 9/7, 11/25
many crowns given for extra efforts 5/18
road filled with light 11/1
road has become very short 10/6
simple way to 4/9, 6/16
straight, narrow road; many who leave will not be given second
chance 12/7
way to does not change 2/1
we must want to come to 10/1
"Will you live there?" 8/5
won by merit, obedience to God's law 8/13, 9/13
Hell
abode of demons 11/21
all hell now loosed on earth 10/6
clergy falling into 5/18, 5/28
existence of 3/18, 4/2
forgotten 4/9
gates opened wide 9/28
horrors of 2/1
man goes to by free will 7/25, 9/7, 12/7
must not be forgotten 6/16, 9/7, 10/6
souls falling daily into 6/18
"Will you live there?" 8/5
Heresy 2/10, 11/19
promotes satan 11/1
Heretics 2/1, 3/18, 4/2, 7/25
Hierarchy. See also Bishops; Bishops and cardinals; Cardinals;
Hats, Purple/Red
infiltrated 5/30
much deceit in 5/28
need great penance 5/14
Holy Spirit shall be withdrawn from man 8/5
Homes
guard well 8/13
must be refuge for children 7/15
will be divided 8/5, 8/13, 9/28, 10/1, 11/21, 12/7
Homosexuality 4/2, 7/15, 11/19, 12/7
abomination in eyes of God and man 8/5

Homosexuals 11/21
Honor, will you give less to man, more to God? 8/5
Hope 11/19
Host. See Eucharist
Humanism 2/1, 2/10, 4/2, 4/9, 5/18, 7/15, 7/25, 8/5, 10/1, 12/7
Human nature
 because of frailty, we cannot be given satan's full plan 8/5
 has brought mankind to brink of destruction 9/28
Humility 2/1
Hypocrites 4/2

Idol worship 11/19, 11/21
Ignorance 6/18
Illuminati, dead bodies, dead souls 12/7
Immaculate Conception 2/10, 5/14
Immodesty 11/1
Immorality 4/2, 8/13, 11/19, 12/7, 12/31
Immortality 2/10, 4/9, 11/19
Incense 5/14
Indulgences 2/10
In God we trust 5/28
Innocents, slaughter of 12/7
Insanity
 from sin 6/4, 7/15
 mass 5/14
 upon the young 9/13
Isis 11/1
Italy 8/13

Jane 8/13
Jesus
 being recrucified 2/1, 2/10, 11/19
 "Come to Me at the tabernacles. The day will come when you will
knock at the doors and they will not be opened." 11/19
 do not abandon 11/1
 face being removed from among us 8/5
 now hated in the world 11/1
 subjected to abominations in churches, hearts of man 9/28
Judases, there will always be as long as satan roams the earth
6/4
Judge not 2/1, 5/18, 6/4, 6/18, 8/5, 9/7
Judges are perverse 6/16

Judgment 2/1

all must face 9/7
of the world 10/1

Knowledge

man shall never find knowledge of escape from death 11/19
man's ultimate in knowledge shall be his own destruction 6/16

La Salette 12/31

Latter days 7/25, 11/1, 11/21

Leaders, government

appeals from Heaven to 8/13
know of developments in world 5/14
must return to God's commands 6/4

will accomplish more to save city, state, country when they
recognize supernatural 10/6

world leaders seeking peace, finding disaster 5/30

Life on earth is temporary 8/5

Light

all will be children of light or darkness 6/18

candles of 2/1

children of 11/21

circle of engulfs all who will listen, believe, spread Message
6/4

difference between light, darkness 4/2

many turning away from 4/9

those in it will fight evil 11/21

we must make effort to remain in 8/5

Lightbearers 4/2, 5/14, 5/28, 5/30, 6/16, 6/18, 7/15, 11/19

attacks from satan 6/4, 11/21

carriers of faith, truth 9/28

have been chosen from multitudes 6/4

Love. See also Charity

is God the Father 8/5

Lucifer. See also Satan

cast from Heaven for pride, arrogance, disobedience 8/13

has great power; accelerates evil 12/7

men following his lead, seeking to be God 11/19

rebelled against God 9/28

sought to be God 5/18

time grows short 12/7

uses persons, places, things to his advantage 12/7

walking earth 12/31
works unknown if you do not believe in him 11/21
Lukewarm 2/1
neither care nor believe nor wish to act upon any counsel 11/21
Lust 7/15, 11/19

Man/mankind

always warned of his folly 5/30
attempting to build new world, eliminating God 11/19
being reduced to robot 4/2
blinded by sin 5/28
cannot rationalize sin or creation 7/25
defilement of, will cause loss of charity 7/15
given self to satan 7/25
great trials for 7/15
has become lover of self 2/1
has now mechanical aptitude to set great fires upon world 11/1
left to own deviations, will be bathed in darkness 6/16
must change ways to suit Eternal Father 2/10
must not change words of message 5/30
must turn from present ways or be chastised 11/1
not a god 2/10
not beyond corruption by satan 8/5
on road to destruction 5/14, 10/6
placed on earth to do battle with satan 11/19
seeking knowledge of life to destroy 10/1
set up as a god 5/14
will emerge from suffering refreshed, in the light of God 6/16
will repeat errors until sin is a way of life 9/28

Man of perdition/sin 9/7, 11/19

allowed on earth because chalice has filled 9/7
can cast voice into animals 9/13
can change appearance before your eyes 9/13
entered fallen soul in priesthood in 1971 9/7
is satan, 666, walking in dead body 9/13
now walks your earth 10/6
thrives on bloodshed 9/7

Manifestations. See also Miracles

test the spirits 5/14, 6/18, 8/5
will be many 7/15, 8/13, 11/21
Mantle of Our Lady 4/9, 5/14, 5/30
Many are called, few chosen 5/18

Martyrs

of the tribulation 5/14, 5/28, 5/30
will be many in days ahead 4/9, 5/14, 9/7
will wear crowns from suffering 12/7

Mass

remain with hands folded during 4/9, 5/18
Sacrifice of 2/1

Materialism 6/18, 10/1

Media

appeals from Heaven to 8/13
be careful what you accept from 4/9
controlled by satan 3/18, 4/2, 5/28, 11/1, 12/7
corrupted 2/10
dark forces in 9/28
evil in 5/14, 9/7
filth in 5/18
have taken up call to arms for Heaven 9/28
not telling truth 5/14
polluted 6/16, 10/6

Mediators between God and man 8/13

Message from Heaven

a great grace from Heaven 5/28
before the end, all on earth will have heard, made choice 6/18
bring it door to door 4/2
contains no contradiction 5/28
continue sending out old messages 9/13
disputes over 5/18
do not question 6/18
great opposition to 9/13
has been given for many years 3/18
is free to free spirits 6/4
is known in Rome 5/30
much given now in photographs 6/16
must go with haste 9/28
not given to world 12/31
repeated for reason 7/25
send out quickly; time grows short 2/1, 2/10, 4/95/18, 11/21
shout from the rooftops 3/18
will go throughout world, then will come end 11/1
words must not be changed 5/28, 5/30
workers will help to get out 9/7

Miracle(s). See also Manifestations

of satan 8/13
Mission from Heaven
cast aside all trifles, hindrance 6/18
crisis in 6/18
do not defend against attacks of satan 6/18
second 11/21
success or failure will determine whether satan encroaches
further on world 10/1
will be extended 6/16
Misunderstanding, pray and be given the way 5/30
Modernism 2/10, 3/18, 4/2, 5/18, 7/25, 8/5, 9/13, 10/1, 11/19,
12/7, 12/31
promotes heresy 11/1
warned of by past popes 2/1
Modesty 3/18, 5/18
Money root of all evil 6/4
Monuments
all who keep them are to be saved 5/14, 6/18, 8/13, 11/1
angel of death will pass by all who have them in homes 5/18
do not cast out 9/28
protect homes with 8/5
Morals 10/1
Moses 2/1
Murder
satan will promote 12/7, 12/31
will be rampant 8/5, 10/6, 11/19
will not go unpunished 8/5
within the homes 8/13, 9/13, 11/21
Murderers
as you become murderers in heart, children do also 9/28
satan was always a murderer 10/6
My Jesus, my confidence 5/14, 5/28, 5/30, 6/4, 6/18, 7/15, 7/25,
9/28, 10/1, 11/1, 11/19, 12/7, 12/31
Mystical Body of Christ 12/7
Mystery of Heaven and earth 2/1
Mystical Rose 5/30

Nakedness, all shall burn with Ball of Redemption 11/19
Names not to be given now 2/1, 4/9, 5/30
Nation(s)
disappearing from face of earth 5/14, 6/16, 6/18, 8/5, 12/7
no nation shall be destroyed that turns back, repents 6/18

one nation shall bring about destruction of mankind 5/28
trial, suffering for rejection of God 5/14
Naturalism 4/9
Nature, disturbances of
earthquakes, floods, etc. 2/1, 4/2, 7/25
great changes in nature 6/16
signs given by God 3/18
will now increase 5/30
New York
cesspool of sin 7/15
given three warnings; next a plague of rats 7/15
has been tested, will be tested further 9/28
man of perdition establishing himself in 9/13
satan chose it to begin overthrow of Christian belief 10/1
Nicholas 9/7
Noe 4/9, 5/18, 7/25, 11/21, 12/31
Nuclear destruction 5/14, 7/25
Nudity. See Nakedness
Nuns
foolish maidens 7/25
importance of the habit 7/15
must remove blindness 10/1

Obedience 3/18, 12/7, 12/31
to truth, doctrine, tradition 11/21
Occult 5/18, 8/13, 12/31
in homes, classrooms 9/28
taught in schools 9/13
Octopus
reaching into all human life, works 5/14
reaching out to ensnare world 3/18, 6/4
shall not be successful 11/25
Ogres 9/13
Olive branch 12/7
On foot 5/18
One-world government 2/10, 4/2, 7/25, 10/1, 12/7
One-world religion 2/1, 2/10, 4/2, 7/25, 10/1, 12/7
Original sin 5/14
Our Lady
abuses against 5/14
begged for penance, cried tears of pity for years 6/16
counsels you to do penance 10/6

covers Her head for penance 11/21
ever virgin 5/14
here with you always to guide you for the asking 9/13
Jesus: "But for My Mother you would have received Chastisement
years before." 10/6
Mediatrice between God and man 2/1, 3/18, 4/9, 5/14, 5/18, 5/28,
6/4, 6/16, 7/25, 8/13
Mother of Sorrows 11/1
"My own will know Me." 10/6
opens Her mantle above us, will protect us 12/7
reject Her counsel, you reject salvation 5/30
will continue visitations until Second Coming 2/1
will remain until completion of Father's plan 5/18
Ouija boards 9/13

Pagan 11/1

Paganism 4/9, 11/1, 11/19

Papacy, pray for 5/28

Parents

carry heavy burden 2/10

chance to right wrong done to children 9/28

Eternal Father commands to spend fifteen minutes daily reading
Bible to family 11/21

have full responsibility for salvation of household 5/14, 5/18,
9/7, 10/6, 11/1

laxity, ignorance of Faith 6/18, 9/28

many will cry bitter tears 10/6

must be examples of purity, goodness, disciplinarians 6/16,
7/15

must guard souls of children 9/7

must make homes a fortress 11/19

must retain Faith in children's hearts 5/14

must return to God's commands 6/4

must take care of children so won't be anguished when they are
taken 4/9

must teach children in homes 2/10, 5/14, 5/18, 5/28, 7/25, 8/5

permissiveness of 8/5

protect your children 2/10, 3/18, 4/2, 6/16

woe to parent who scandalizes child 8/5

worldly living of 7/25

Passing the buck 3/18

Passion

meditate more on 11/1
followers of Jesus shall go through passion upon earth 11/1
Pastors. See also Clergy; Priests, priesthood
asleep 4/2, 12/7
been found wanting 8/13
commit sin of heresy 2/1
many dying prematurely of broken hearts 3/18
must gather sheep 11/21
must return discipline to Church 7/15
playing follow the leader 7/15
responsible for fall of the children 12/7
taking wide road 2/1
teaching been pure? 8/5, 11/1
too busy with worldly pleasures 7/25
will be disowned 3/18
will be shot in streets 9/7
Peace
no peace without God 5/14, 11/19
only way is through Jesus 5/30
will be restored 9/28
Peace, love, brotherhood; cover for gathering arms for war 6/16
Penance. See also Prayer and penance; Atonement
can hold Chastisement in abeyance 5/30
Eternal Father cries for 5/28
man shall do penance willingly or unwillingly 4/2
much is needed 9/7
no forgiveness without 4/9
there is little now on earth 7/25
unless you do penance your country shall be unrecognizable
through evil 11/21
Permissiveness 4/2, 12/7
allows children to come face to face with evil 6/18
in sex 11/21
Perry 9/7
Perseverance 2/1, 4/9, 5/14, 5/18, 6/16, 12/31
great reward for 9/28
Perversion 3/18, 10/6, 11/21, 12/7
Peter, chair/seat of, 666 seeking to set agent of hell on 6/16
Photographs
bear out urgency of message 6/16
counsel given in 5/28, 6/16, 9/7
many manifestations in 5/30, 9/28

much cannot be made public 4/9, 5/18, 10/6
only to be given surface covering outside circle 9/13
to be distributed world wide 4/2, 4/9
Veronica not to accept any except from vigils 9/7
will be continued 5/18
Picking daisies 4/2
Piety 4/2
Pilate 3/18
Plague 2/1, 7/15
Pope John XXIII 2/1
Pope Paul VI
 being crucified 5/14
 being impersonated 3/18
 being removed from seat of Peter 6/4
 cries succor 3/18
 disobedience to 2/10
 given special guardian 6/18
 great change will be made soon 10/1
 great trial for 3/18
 in great danger 4/2
 martyr for sins of men 5/28
 persecuted 4/9
 plan to shorten his time 5/28
 prisoner in Vatican 5/14
 shall be martyred 6/18
 shall be removed 2/1
 suffers from disobedience, Judases 7/15
 tortured heart of 4/2
 under great attack; pray for 9/7
Pornography 5/28, 8/5
Poverty 12/7
Prayer(s). See also Atonement
 Act of Contrition 2/10
 a form of penance 9/28
 a guide to all 5/14
 Angel of God 7/25
 cannot remain in light without 8/5
 family that prays together will stay together 6/16
 greatest weapon against satan 12/7
 held back reign of angel of death 8/13
 link hands against evil with 8/5
 must not be discontinued 5/28

power of 7/15
 pray for priests, bishops, cardinals 8/5
 pray more 11/21
 public, private prayer needed now 8/5
 retain Heaven, hell, purgatory in prayers 2/10
St. Michael Exorcism 9/7, 10/1
 shall bring many back before tribulation 5/30
 stopping them allowed evil to progress in Rome 6/4
 without works like putting meat on dead man's grave 2/1, 10/1
 without works are useless 2/1
 Prayer and penance
 heavy penance asked 4/2
 needed to avert Chastisement 7/25
 needed to save priests, bishops, cardinals 6/4, 6/18
 Our Lady begs for 10/6
 there is little now upon earth 7/25
 will break down satan's armor 4/2
 Pride
 and arrogance prevented Our Lady's messages from being given to
 world 12/31
 and avarice 6/4
 and vanity turn men away from God 4/9
 bishops have 7/25
 has been fall of many 5/18
 hinders the mission 5/30
 no good can come from 5/28
 prevents delaying the Chastisement 4/2
 Priests, priesthood. See also Clergy; Pastors
 deceived; satan seeks to remove priesthood 11/19
 evil entered into hearts of 11/19
 have no passport to Heaven 5/28
 lack of piety, holiness, respect 4/9
 man of cloth can be wise yet stupid 12/31
 man of perdition entered in 1971 9/7
 only legally ordained priest may bring Body of Jesus 11/19
 pray for 5/18, 5/28, 5/30, 11/1, 11/19
 some have soiled their garments 9/13
 teaching been pure? 12/31
 true priests could be gathered into one room 4/2
 undermining Church 4/2
 we do not pray enough for 9/7
 when battle is over, fortunate to find 100 true priests 5/18

Prophets 2/1, 9/28, 12/7
 gave the way for salvation 5/18
 latter day 10/1
 of doom 11/1
 spoke not in riddles 4/2
 teachings been cast aside 4/9
 there shall be many 6/4
 Psychiatrists, psychologists 12/7
 Psychic phenomenons 5/18
 Purgatory 3/18, 4/2, 7/25, 8/5, 10/6, 11/25
 clergy falling into 5/18, 5/28
 forgotten 4/9
 we must not forget 6/16, 9/7
 Purity 4/2, 8/13

 Rabat 3/18
 Rapture 7/15, 10/1
 Real Presence 2/1, 2/10
 Red armies. See Communism
 Redemption, rejoice for man's redemption is at hand 8/5
 Religion, a new 5/18, 7/25
 Remnant 11/19
 Reprieve 4/2, 5/30, 9/7, 10/6
 prayers, atonement have obtained two 6/18
 Revelations of John. See Apocalypse
 Revolution 12/7
 Riches. See Worldly
 Rodents
 must be chased from Church 3/18
 plague of 7/15
 Roman Catholic Church 3/18, 5/14
 Rome
 advance of 666 in 12/7
 bloodbath in streets 6/16
 enemies of God gathered in 10/1
 force of evil in 2/1, 4/2, 4/9
 foundation being whittled away 12/31
 great battle in 5/30
 great trial for 3/18
 in state of seige 4/9
 in darkness 11/1
 in great danger 5/28

insanity in 3/18
revolution, bloodshed in 5/18, 6/4
tested by trial 5/14
Veronica will not write again to 6/4
will be purged by suffering 5/14
Rosary 2/10, 5/14, 6/18, 10/6
beads must be fingered in nations, cities, towns 5/28
must go throughout world 3/18, 6/4
Russia 4/2

Sacramentals

children must be protected with 8/13, 9/28, 10/6
do not discard 4/2, 5/14, 5/28, 5/30
evil forces try to remove knowledge of 8/5
keep in your homes 7/25
many shall flee with only what is on their bodies 5/18
must be distributed throughout world 2/1
must be worn by all 9/7, 9/13
satan wants you to remove 12/31
thwart satan by wearing 8/13
use all 6/4, 6/18, 7/15
wear them; start opening door, enemy rushes in 12/7
will be source of solace 3/18
your armor against satan 11/1, 11/21

Sacrifice(s)

many will be asked in days ahead 11/19
of Christ, knowledge of cast aside 8/5
St. Benedict, fighter of demons 10/6
St. Gabriel 9/28
St. Michael 2/1, 5/14, 5/28
call on often 11/1
description of 5/14
guardian of Faith, Church 2/10
has been cast out of Church 9/13
holding the balance 6/4, 7/25
restraining force, rejected by many 9/13
stands first in Heaven to defend Veronica 9/28
will be with Veronica in the mission 6/4
"Hasten, harken, listen to the Queen of Heaven." 9/7
"Listen to the words of the Queen of Heaven and earth." 7/25
"O man of earth, you have been judged." 8/13
St. Paul 7/15, 7/25

St. Pius X 7/25, 12/7
St. Theresa 2/1, 2/10, 3/18, 5/30, 10/1
Saints
 cry out for abominations in Church 7/15
 pray to them 8/5
 wished to live in these times 7/25, 9/7
Saints, latter day 6/4
 shall wash robes in Blood of Lamb 9/7
 will be many 5/28, 11/19
Sam, satan in human body 11/21
San Francisco 7/15
Satan. See also Lucifer
 a murderer from the beginning 9/7, 11/1
 being given time to test all 5/14
 convinced many he is a myth 12/31
 despoiler of souls 8/5
 do not underestimate his power 8/5
 entered into highest ranks of Church 4/9, 7/15
 entered our country in 1971 8/13
 enters into body of anyone fallen from grace 6/4
 entrance into Church 12/31
 entrance into world 9/28
 father of liars 2/1, 8/5
 fury will be experienced by those in mission 5/30
 gathering his own 12/31
 has control of nature 10/1
 has deluded many 4/2
 in body of man since 1975 8/13
 in human body 9/7
 is 666 8/13
 man of thousand faces 9/7
 must enter human body to work his will 9/28
 on earth in human form since 1940 11/1
 placed upon earth; Eternal Father sent army of souls to defeat
him 10/1
 plan for world-wide entrapment 5/18
 plan to make you believe he doesn't exist 10/6
 plans full capitulation of mankind 8/5
 promotes accidents that are not accidents 10/1
 promotes dissension among the ranks 5/28
 seeks soul of every Roman Catholic 8/5
 trying to conceal his nature, deceive you 11/21

uses persons, places, things 5/14, 6/18, 10/1
walking the earth 5/14, 8/13, 9/28, 12/31
will attack through children 9/7
will give thousand truths to build one deception 8/5
will bring about great Chastisement 2/10
worship of 11/21
Satanism 2/10, 3/18, 9/28, 10/1, 10/6, 11/1
engulfs the world 9/7
Satanists 4/2
Satellite, experimentation will bring great sorrow in near future
10/6
Saved, all can be if they try and ask 9/13
Scapular 5/14, 5/18, 7/15, 10/6
how to wear 6/16
Our Lady wants sent throughout world 3/18
shall be your strength 2/10
Scavengers 7/15
Schism 2/10
Schools 5/14, 9/28
appeals from Heaven to 8/13
Catholic schools indoctrinated by evil 12/7
evils in 9/7
filth in 5/18
foul acts being taught in 11/1
occult in 9/13
polluted 10/6
purge them of the occult 10/1
satan made way into 9/13, 11/21
succumbed to satan 5/28
Science 6/16
promoted diabolical machines for destruction of mankind 7/25
shall cloud your mind 6/18
shall never find escape from death of body 11/19
Scientists
directed by satan 6/16
reject supernatural and faith 2/1
seeking, not finding truth 3/18, 4/2, 5/18, 8/5
seeking the way in darkness 9/13
seeking to create life 2/1, 6/4
trying to play God 9/28
Scoffers 8/13, 12/31
are many 6/16

neither care nor wish to know truth 11/21
 not to become discouraged by 2/10, 8/5
 will increase 5/30
 will recognize truth too late 4/9
 Scripture. See Bible
 Scroll that lay hidden shall unfold 5/14
 Second Coming 12/31
 Jesus: "One day I shall return to you in Body and in Spirit."
 6/4
 Our Lady will counsel us until 3/18, 10/1
 Secret, much of mission must be 5/14, 5/30, 9/7, 9/13, 9/28
 Secret societies 5/18, 10/1, 11/1, 12/31
 one practicing witchcraft, bloodletting for years 11/1
 Secrets of Heaven 5/18
 Seeds in the garden 5/18
 Seers 2/1
 every one has own work to do 10/6
 chosen by Eternal Father to be eyes for world 11/21
 Seminaries must be cleansed 7/25
 Separated brethren 3/18
 Separation of sheep from goats 2/1, 2/10, 3/18, 5/30, 6/16, 6/18,
 7/15, 7/25, 8/5, 9/13, 10/6, 12/7, 12/31
 by trial, suffering 2/1
 Serpent in your country 8/5
 Sexuality 11/21
 Sheep
 are straying, shepherds lost 5/18
 scattered, shepherds asleep 5/28, 5/30
 Shepherds
 found wanting 8/5
 many good still among you 6/4
 must close your ears to modernists 7/15
 new 5/30
 Sight, sense of 6/18
 Sign of the cross, being marked with 6/16, 9/13
 Signs of the times 7/25, 12/7
 Sin(s)
 condemning many to hell 7/15
 has become way of life 2/1, 2/10, 5/28, 6/18, 7/25, 8/5, 12/7
 is insanity 4/9, 5/18, 6/16, 8/13, 11/19, 12/31
 more sophisticated 5/30
 mortal 11/21

of the flesh 2/10
rationalized 3/18, 7/15
shall multiply in days ahead 6/18
Sinner, extend charity to 11/19
Sisters. See Nuns
Six sixty-six
agents now in Vatican 8/5
captured one in New York City 8/5
entire force of satan known as 10/1
entrenched in gov't, clergy, hierarchy 7/25
forces are world-wide 10/6
is satan in body of dead human 9/7, 11/19
is wherever darkness is 11/21
man of perdition upon earth 5/28
meaning of 4/2, 6/4, 12/7, 12/31
not one man 4/9
now in your world 8/13
raging like ravenous demons 7/15
ravishing the Church 3/18
seek seat of Peter 5/30
sows discord upon nations 5/14
will try to stop good work 6/4
Sodom 4/2, 4/9, 5/18, 7/15, 7/25, 11/21
and Gomorrah fell from homosexuality, not lack of hospitality
4/2
Sorcery 4/9, 10/6, 11/1
Soul(s) 2/1
captured by satan become biased, dogmatic 4/2
harvest shall be small for Heaven 5/30
is eternal 7/25
many are selling to get to head 3/18
many sold to satan 9/7
must be ransomed 8/5
not in state of grace 8/13
of those who knock on your door are evil 9/7
seek not counsel of man when it concerns soul 8/5
sent upon earth to do battle with satan 11/21
sold to satan 4/9, 8/13
tug of war for 4/9
will be judged by merit 11/19
Spectacle. See Manifestations
Spirit(s)

people of the spirit known only to those of the spirit 6/5
unseen now; never dies 8/5
war/battle of 4/9, 5/14, 5/18, 5/28, 6/4, 6/16, 7/15, 7/25,
8/13, 9/13, 10/6, 11/1, 12/31
all of good spirit will be given strength 9/28
similar to that fought by Michael 9/28

Statues. See Monuments

Suffering(s)

endure with patience 2/10
from it man will emerge anew, bathed in light of God 6/16
many saints will come from 7/25
necessary so all can be made right 8/5
small crosses compared to everlasting life 4/9
value of 4/2, 5/28
wash robes clean with 3/18
wisdom gained through 6/4
world shall pass through 6/18, 7/15

Supernatural

accept it, not be blinded 10/6
battle 5/14
beyond human understanding 5/28
cannot be given full knowledge now 6/16
knowledge of been removed from us 5/18
knowledge of cast aside 7/25, 9/13, 10/1, 12/31
learn of existence of 11/21
many will be given sight to see into 10/1
must be recongized 11/1, 11/19
must retain knowledge of, not seek elsewhere 12/31
reject and you will be lost 8/5
satan seeks to remove knowledge of 2/10, 8/5
seek knowledge of 9/28
those without knowledge of will be lost 8/13
you will not have armor to fight if you reject it 12/7

Symbols, accept not circle with cross under it 11/21

Synagogue of satan 3/18

Tarot cards 9/13

Teachers

agents of hell 11/19
being attacked by satan 4/2
fallen to satan 11/1
influenced by satan 12/7

Ted 9/7
Telephone 5/14, 6/16
 diabolical; instrument of satan 10/6
Television
 brings filth 5/18
 diabolical 4/2
Temples of Holy Spirit 6/16, 6/18, 11/19
Temptation 6/18
 always be aware of, cannot be avoided 6/4
Test
 as metals in the fire 5/30, 9/13
 duration of depends on man's reaction 9/7
 every city, state, country in world will have test 9/7
 for mankind 9/7, 10/6, 11/1
 people, hierarchy being tested 4/2
 test the spirits 10/6, 11/21
 time of testing for all 5/14, 6/4, 8/5, 9/28, 11/21
Test tube baby/babies, man shall not create life 5/18
Theologians 5/30
 permissiveness in sex 11/21
Time
 end of 12/31
 is growing very short 12/7
 time and a half 9/28, 10/1
Tongues, meaning of 5/28
Tradition
 being cast aside 11/1, 12/31
 shall keep you free from enslavement 11/19
Traitors 11/1
Treasure
 store in Heaven 8/5, 11/1
Tree of life 8/5
Tremors. See Earthquakes
Tribulation(s)
 approaches 6/4, 9/7
 will come on mankind 5/14, 5/28
Trinity, retain knowledge of Jesus' place in 5/30
Trust, if trust in another man, doomed for disappointment
11/19
Truth 3/18
 is simple 5/18
Tusazeri 6/4, 9/7, 9/28

United Nations 3/18

United States. See also America

been invaded by diabolical force 12/7

crucible of suffering for 5/30

famine in 7/15

given chance to make amends, failed 8/13

given final warning from Eternal Father 9/13

given itself to satan 11/1

given over to corruption, immorality, vice 3/18, 9/13

great trial for 2/1

has become paganized 11/21

last chance to restore 11/1

many agents of hell loosed in 10/6

map of 4/9

passed through first stage of suffering 9/13

shall appear as insane 4/2

taken over by consorts of evil 4/9

Vainglory 11/1

Values must be changed 12/7

Vampire 9/13

Vanity 5/28

Vatican II 5/18, 7/25

Veil, over/across 3/18, 4/9, 5/14, 5/28, 6/16, 7/25

many will cross before you count on one hand 6/16

treasures of world useless there 8/5

we have full knowledge, consciousness 8/5

Veronica

asks about difficult mission 11/1

attacks by unbelievers 5/14

attacks upon 5/28

attacks of satan upon 9/13

begins second part of mission 10/6

days of suffering not for you 5/14

great sorrow brought by knowledge of second mission 11/19

great test for 4/9

mission becoming difficult 9/13

must accept all crosses 5/28

must avoid all distractions on day of vigil 6/16

must be careful for physical safety 7/25

no reason to fear infiltration by demons 11/21

not to be influenced by human companions 10/6
remain in seclusion 5/14
spent hours searching evil forces in New York 11/21
was set amidst darkness to bring it out to world 10/1
will expose satan in body of man 8/13
will not write again to Rome 6/4
will now experience a time of peace 9/28
will undergo stress, strain of body 5/30
will wear crown of thorns 2/1

Verse

"All around are fruits of glory" 6/18
"Dear Holy Father worried and wan" 2/10, 6/18
"Dear Jesus, all I can do is just love You" 5/30
"The end is not as far as you can see" 2/10, 5/30, 10/6

Victim souls

all who give themselves will be accepted 10/6
have abated punishment for a time 9/28
have carried weight of world on shoulders 11/19
many are asked for 4/2
many are needed 5/30, 9/7, 11/19
those who suffer are 7/25

Victory will be with Heaven 4/2, 11/21

Vine

Eternal Father will shake; all that is rotten will fall 7/25
Jesus is vinedresser, we are limbs 11/19

Visions of Veronica

Apocalyptic signs, tribulations

areas pinpointed on U.S. map 4/9
cross in sky, Host dripping blood into chalice 9/7
disturbance in atmosphere, dust falling 5/30

Ball of Redemption 5/14

Church, Rome

cardinal and archbishop glowing red 5/18
hammer, sickle, cross over St. Peter's 5/28
Pentecost, Apostles speaking in tongues 5/28
Pope Paul standing above St. Peter's 3/18
residence of Holy Father 5/28
twelve Apostles at Last Supper 9/7
two bishops with golden keys, horns 3/18

Heaven, purgatory

graces coming down 8/5

Jesus, God, Trinity, Eucharist

dove, streams of fiery white light 3/18
Jesus nailed to cross 2/1
Jesus on Palm Sunday, boy cured 4/2
Sacred Heart of Jesus 4/9, 7/15

Our Lady, angels, saints

big M in sky 10/1
many angels 8/13
many martyrs 4/9
Our Lady of the Roses 6/18
saints of tribulation 5/14
Veronica sitting on rock by Our Lady 6/16

Symbols, words, misc.

black boot 3/18
black cross, sword with hooked end 10/1
circle with cross underneath 11/21
"82" in sky 5/14
five people picking up crosses 4/9
hammer, sickle in Africa 3/18
large black cross in sky 5/30
large black cross over Manhattan 6/18
large cross with question mark 8/13
people in long garments, women with blue berets 6/18
question mark 2/1
shower of rose petals 5/30
sword, cross 2/1

Warning

W 3 in sky 4/2, 5/18
W 3 and boot for Italy 5/18
W 3 and question mark 5/14

Vocations 7/15, 7/25, 12/31
Vultures 3/18

War 3/18, 4/9, 9/28
country heading towards 9/13
few will be left 10/6
God's restraining hand being withdrawn 6/16
in which flesh will be burned off bones 10/6
punishment for sins of man 4/9
will bring about destruction, annihilation of nations 5/28
will come soon 3/18, 4/2
world leaders preparing for 5/18

Warning, major
deemed necessary by Eternal Father 9/7
final 8/13
heavens shall explode 7/25, 12/31
will be minor in comparison to Chastisement 11/1
world-wide 10/6

Warnings, minor 2/1, 3/18, 4/9, 7/25
from Heaven 4/2
will accelerate 12/7
will become more severe 7/15

Way, the, simple plan of childlike submission to truth,
doctrine, tradition 11/19

Way of the cross 2/10, 5/28

Weak will fall by wayside 5/30

Web of satan 11/1

Wicca 8/13
dead bodies, dead souls 12/7

Witchcraft 8/13, 11/1, 11/21

Witches 11/21

Woman/women
must cover heads during Mass 11/19
must not enter holy place of sacrifice 7/15

Workers
always chosen for perseverance, fortitude 10/6
directed by Eternal Father, need not explain self to man 3/18
dissension among 5/28
must knock on doors 4/9
separation; lukewarm will fall away 10/1

World
approaching inflamement 5/14
be in it, not of it 8/5
fast coming to close because of sin 8/13
heading for destruction 4/2
in great chaos; must try to rebuild or be destroyed 5/30
is of flesh, devil 9/28
people of accept only the world 6/4
retire from 8/13, 9/13
those in world fall easily to satan 11/21
will be restored 12/31
would be plunged into war by one mad man 7/15

Worldly
gain leads away from truth 5/30

pursuits 5/14
pleasures, riches 2/10, 11/1
riches
do not waste time gathering 12/7
many sold souls for 9/7
riches, power, gain, pleasure 2/10
used by satan 2/10

Youth

being indoctrinated to accept change 11/19
between ages of 20 and 30 principal victims of satan 9/13, 12/7
Jesus very concerned about 12/7
many do not have foundation of Faith to protect them 11/1
many now agents of hell 8/5
now necessary to remove many from world 10/6
slaughter of 11/21
victims of elders 10/6

Index of Bayside Messages 1978

Vigil Dates:

2/1, 2/10, 3/15, 3/18, 3/25, 4/1, 5/3, 5/13,
5/20, 5/27, 5/30, 6/1, 6/10, 6/18, 7/15, 7/25,
8/5, 8/14, 8/19, 9/7, 9/13, 9/28, 10/6, 11/20,
11/25, 12/7

Abortion 2/10, 3/15, 5/3, 5/20, 5/27

Abyss 2/1, 2/10, 3/18, 5/3, 5/27, 11/25

Accidents 2/1, 2/10

Action needed with prayer 5/3

Adam

created in image of God 7/15

and Eve, all descended from 7/25

Adversity 2/10

Angel of death 8/5

never know when he comes 8/19

Angels

demand proper deportment during Mass 7/15

hold balance over mankind 8/14

Angels, guardian

always with you 5/3

call on them 3/15, 12/7

Angels of light 2/10, 5/20

enemy may enter your home as 12/7

satan comes as 7/15

Anger 12/7

Annulments 5/3

Antichrist 5/30. See also Satan

fall of Rome to 9/7

forces in Rome 9/28

in temple of God 11/20

pope being deliberated upon 8/19

Antipope 6/18

Apathy 8/19

Apocalypse

must be read 2/10, 5/3, 6/1, 6/18, 8/5
pages turning faster 10/6, 12/7
pray for enlightenment 5/27
read several times 9/28
time is here 5/30
Armageddon 12/7
Armaments
arsenal of arms 2/1
for world's destruction 9/7
Armies for Heaven 7/15, 7/25, 9/13
Arms, many will be sent to help 8/14
Atheism 3/18, 9/28
Atheist(s) 2/1
Atonement 3/18. See also Prayer and penance; Penance
Australia eyed with greed by evil forces 5/13

Ball of Redemption. See also Chastisement
baptism of fire 5/27
cannot be held back 5/30
Eternal Father ready to release 5/20
many shall die 5/3, 5/13
one of the chastisements 11/20
shall melt gold, silver 5/30
shall pass through you 12/7
sins of man cry out for 8/19
will descend without notice 2/10
will leave few on earth 8/14
Baptism 5/20, 12/7
Baptism of fire 3/18, 3/25, 5/30
Baptized, all must remain in fold 9/28
Battle
as prayers increase so, do forces of darkness 8/19
children of God vs. children of satan 5/3
now given to the people 8/19
of the two majesties 12/7
Believe and you will be given the way 4/1
Berets, blue/white 9/7
Bestiality 2/1
Bible. See also Scripture
any man who seeks to change one word shall be forever damned
7/15
contains truth 8/5

Genesis 3 not to be changed 9/28/78
many are changing words 2/1, 9/28
must be read 2/10, 3/18, 3/25, 5/27, 7/25, 8/14, 10/6
must not be changed 7/15, 8/5
pages must turn 3/25
pages turning fast 3/15, 3/18, 12/7
read before making any moral decision 9/28
rules given in 9/13
source of great courage in future 2/10
study classes to be formed 2/1
Bishop(s). See also Bishops and cardinals; Hierarchy; Hats,
Purple/Red
blinded by worldly possessions 5/30
must clean out seminaries 5/30
must stop experimentation 6/1/78
Bishops and cardinals
bishop against bishop, cardinal against cardinal 12/7
blind of spirit, do not pray 7/15/78
decision planned brings catastrophe to Church 8/19
disobedient to Pope Paul 5/20
fallen asleep 5/30, 11/25
giving world to satan 5/3
have degraded your vocations 5/27
have misled sheep 5/3
many from Russia entered Church to destroy you 11/20
must admit errors, turn back 9/13
must stop scattering sheep 9/7
oppress children of God, do not condemn evil ones in Church
5/3
pray for 3/15, 5/13, 5/27, 7/15
teaching been pure? 2/10
without prayer, penance, your minds will remain clouded 10/6
Blasphemy 2/1, 6/18
Body of Christ. See Eucharist
Book of life. See Bible
Books, good 2/10, 3/15

Candles searching through darkness 2/10
Cannibalism 2/10
Captains always remain with ship 3/18
Cardinals 2/10, 3/15, 5/3, 5/20, 5/27, 5/30, 8/19, 9/13, 10/6,
11/20, 11/25. See also Bishops and cardinals; Hierarchy;

Hats, Purple/Red
 Cataclysm 12/7
 Catastrophe(s) 6/10, 11/20
 Charismatics 5/20, 11/25
 Charity. See also Love
 be soul of charity to all 7/25
 retain in your heart 12/7
 there can be none without God 2/10
 towards neighbor 5/20, 9/7
 true love lies in prayers, sacrifices for an individual 5/20
 will grow cold 8/5, 8/14
 Chastisement 3/25, 5/3, 6/1, 6/10, 6/18, 9/13. See also Ball
 ofRedemption
 Ball of Redemption and war 5/30
 can only be avoided when Lucifer is sent back to hell 11/20
 cannot be held back 4/1, 10/6
 will bring great loss of life 9/28
 will come if errors are repeated 12/7
 will come if no repentance 2/1
 you call upon you 7/15
 Chickens without heads 5/13
 Children 2/1, 3/15, 5/13, 5/20, 5/27, 5/30
 at mercy of those outside your door 8/19
 being brainwashed by Lucifer 11/25
 being programmed by TV to kill 5/13
 keep faith alive in 4/1
 major onslaught of satan is against 8/14
 must be protected 2/10, 7/15
 putting parents to death 5/3, 11/25
 shall be taken to protect them 3/18, 6/18
 shall be your scourge 2/10
 souls must be kept pure 8/5
 Children of God/light 3/18, 3/25
 attacks upon 5/30
 beacons for others; go forward with perseverance 5/3
 must not slacken prayer life 6/10
 must remain children in heart 4/1
 must save Church 2/10
 must try to save others 3/15
 prepare for persecution 11/25
 shall not be caught unprepared 10/6
 will be tested as mettle in the fire 11/20

Christians unite against Lucifer, common enemy 11/25
 Church
 avoid movements within 8/19
 becoming one with world 8/5
 being destroyed with change 9/28
 being handed over to enemies of God 7/15
 being opened to heretics, unbelievers 7/25
 bring all into by conversion 9/28
 clink of coins to sell out 12/7
 crucible of suffering, chaos 10/6
 defend it against satan 12/7
 divided will close 8/19
 do not abandon 2/1, 2/10, 3/15, 3/25, 4/1, 5/3, 5/27, 6/10,
 7/15, 9/13, 11/25
 do not create schism in 2/10
 entrance of satan into 5/3, 6/10
 established by Jesus 5/20
 fall of man in 2/10
 fight with Lucifer 8/14, 8/19
 great trial within 5/13, 9/7
 in darkness wears band of death 3/18, 7/15
 Jesus is the door 5/27
 no reason to modernize 2/1
 restore 2/10, 6/1, 11/20
 save by prayer, work 5/3
 smoke of satan in 5/20, 9/28
 to be directed for short time by satan 5/30
 victim souls needed to slow disintegration of 5/27
 will be forced into catacombs 9/7
 Church of man 3/25, 5/30, 6/18, 7/15, 8/5, 8/14
 being built before your eyes 9/7
 no angels help to build 7/25, 9/13
 Church of satan 11/20
 Churches, new 5/30, 7/15
 Cities shall fall 9/13
 Clergy. See also Pastors; Priests, priesthood
 cannot be relied upon 7/15
 deluded 7/25
 gave selves to world; will cause Chastisement 5/3
 greatest opposition is from 6/1
 have left prayer life 7/25
 hearts dulled, spirits sickened by world 5/13

many will be taken from earth in next year 2/1
 must decide whether to build church of man 7/25
 must understand Lucifer is on earth 10/6
 not feeding sheep 8/5
 will cause chastisement 5/3
 Comet. See Ball of Redemption
 Commandments of God 3/15, 5/13, 7/25, 9/1, 11/25
 Communion in hand 2/10, 7/15
 Communism
 compromise to 2/10
 destruction in Europe, U.S. 11/20
 gathering within Church 5/27
 has control of your country 2/1
 members secretly work for Lucifer 11/25
 no country shall be free from 5/13
 only part of the octopus 5/27
 seeks to remove Christianity from earth 6/10
 will enter upon seat of Peter 3/15, 3/18, 3/25
 Complacency 6/10, 9/7
 Compromise 5/13, 11/25
 Conclave
 outcome decides Warning, Chastisement 8/19
 pray that seat of Peter not covered with darkness 8/19
 preparing for destruction of mankind 5/30
 without prayers you will receive one consorting with devil
 9/28
 Conform to world, die on vine 4/1, 5/13, 5/27
 Conscience 5/20
 Conspiracy 2/10
 Constant vigil of prayer 2/1, 2/10, 3/15, 3/18, 3/25, 4/1,
 5/3, 5/13, 5/20, 5/27, 6/1, 7/15, 7/25, 8/5, 8/14, 8/19, 9/7,
 10/6, 11/20, 11/25, 12/7
 means daily 3/18
 Convent(s) 4/1, 6/18
 Conversion(s), all Heaven cries for 7/25
 Country. See United States
 Crops will rot 7/25
 Cross(es)
 evil men of 7/15, 9/13
 men of 11/20
 of Jesus trampled by agents of satan 5/30
 Cup is overflowing 7/15

Cure(s)
and conversions 6/10, 6/18
will be accelerated 5/27

Dark arts 7/15

Dates, none to be given 2/1, 3/25

Death 3/18, 6/1. See also Veil, over/across
and destruction 11/20, 11/25
description of 7/25
shall be commonplace 9/7

Deceivers 5/3

Dedication is road to sainthood 11/20

Delusion upon mankind 3/18, 5/3, 5/13, 5/20

Demonology 11/25

Demons
can control elements of nature 2/1
in human bodies 3/18
must enter human body to work 6/18
world filled with 3/15, 5/27

Denominations 11/25

Derision, laughter, scorn 9/28

Despair
created by satan 5/3
do not 12/7

Direction
must be followed carefully 8/19
will not be fully understood 7/25

Discernment of spirits 7/15

Disciples
all who receive message are asked to be 10/6
of Eternal Father 5/20, 5/27, 6/1
of God 9/28
of Jesus 7/15
of latter days 8/19

Discipline 2/1, 2/10, 3/25, 5/20
must be in family 9/13

Disobedience to God's law 6/18

Divinity of Christ 2/10

Doctors have become murderers 2/10, 5/27

Doctrine(s)
being cast aside 6/18
distortion of 9/28

of demons 2/1, 7/25, 9/13
Dogmas 5/27
Drought 5/13
Drugs 2/10
Ducks floating downstream 3/18

Eagles gather where bodies lie 5/28
Earthquakes 5/30. See also Nature, disturbances of
Elements, the 2/1, 2/10, 3/18
Emblems, satan's 11/25
Enemies of God 3/18, 5/13
Epidemics 9/7
ERA 7/15
Eternal Father 2/10, 5/13, 5/20, 5/27, 5/30, 6/10, 6/18
 chastises those He loves 11/20. 12/7
 controls all 4/1
 gives warning upon warning 9/7
 hand poised to punish 5/13
 has full control over armies of earth 6/18
 has plan for all 8/14
 heart injured by arrogance, pride 8/14
 judgment cannot be understood by man 8/5
 knows day, hour of Chastisement 5/3, 8/5
 looks into hearts 7/25
 not judging children by false leaders 11/25
 not wanting one sheep lost 8/14
 placing heavy hand upon mankind 11/25
 set rules for welfare of man 2/1
 trust, confidence in 12/7
 watches with anguish 5/3
 we must not question ways of 3/25
Eternity 2/1, 5/13
Eucharist 3/25
 being desecrated 11/25
 enemy plans to remove it from our country 2/1
Eve, serpent's attack on 9/28
Evil
 forces 2/1
 has accelerated 9/28
 never triumphant 8/5
 recognize faces of 5/13
 unify, vanquish it 5/27

victory over 9/13
 we cannot compromise with 10/6
 Experience, learn by 5/20
 Experimentation
 must stop 3/18, 6/1
 produced rotten fruits 6/18
 woe to all who do it 5/20
 Exterminatus 2/10, 3/15
 Eyes mirror of soul 6/10

 Faith 3/15, 5/13, 5/27
 be defenders of 3/18
 bring to others 5/3
 flicker kept in hearts of few by lights from Heaven 8/19
 gift from God 6/10
 keep firm in children 4/1
 loss of has accelerated evil 2/1
 many souls falling away from 10/6
 retain in hearts of children 12/7
 safeguard, keep alive 5/30
 shall make you victorious 9/13
 these times a challenge to 5/3
 will give strength for battle 3/18
 will there be a flicker left? 6/1, 8/14, 12/7
 Faithful and True 2/1, 5/27
 shall they be gathered in one small section? 8/19
 False
 gods 2/10
 leaders 11/25
 messiahs 11/25
 miracles 3/25, 5/27, 6/18, 9/28
 prophets 3/25, 5/3, 7/15, 7/25, 9/13
 in Church 9/13
 learn to recognize 12/7
 on foot; follow them, restore souls they contaminate 9/28
 sent by Lucifer 11/20
 will discredit true prophets 9/28
 renewal 2/1
 teachers 2/10, 5/3, 7/25
 teachings 3/18
 Family
 disunity in 9/13

must be guarded 11/20
 torn apart with discord 4/1, 9/7
 under attack from satan 3/15
 Famine 5/13, 7/25
 Fashions 4/1
 Fatima 5/27, 11/25, 12/7
 third secret of 5/13
 Fear 2/1, 2/10
 shall cause many to die 12/7
 Flesh, pleasures of 8/14
 brings destruction to soul 9/28
 brings destruction to pastors 5/13
 Flying saucers. See UFOs
 Founding Fathers 6/18
 Freemasonry 11/25
 hierarchy in 6/18
 Freemasons 6/1
 Free will 3/18, 3/25
 Future
 brought to the present 9/13
 will be filled with news for man 8/19
 shall be now 5/20

 Gnashing of teeth 12/7
 Good
 are becoming complacent 6/10, 6/18, 12/7
 must suffer with the bad 11/20
 will be called bad 10/6
 Gospel 8/5
 Government of our country, lawmakers lax 6/18
 Governments of world 6/10
 corruption in 11/20
 under satanic delusion 5/13
 Grace(s) 5/30, 6/1, 6/18
 come only from Heaven 4/1
 garden of roses in graces sent upon us 12/7
 given in strange ways 2/10
 man fallen from 5/13
 needed to remain free from contamination 2/1
 not sought by clergy 5/3
 to strengthen many who will face persecution 11/20
 when many are given, much is expected 5/3

Hat(s) Purple/Red 3/15
many have become Judases 9/13
many are members of Communist Party 3/15
must restore Church 2/10
opposing children of God 5/3
Red fallen, Purple misled 2/1, 4/1, 5/3
selling souls to get to head 5/27
shall be shaken from vine; smitten with plague 6/18
teaching been pure? 5/20
Health advice, rest cures all 8/14
Heart(s)
"I give you My heart" 3/18
"My heart bleeds for you" 11/20
Hearts of Jesus and Mary 7/15
Heaven. See also Kingdom
all shall not enter 5/30
existence of 6/1
gained by carrying cross 5/3
gained by merit 8/14
Jesus always kept eyes, heart towards 5/27
keep eyes upward to 5/20
man must choose between flesh and 9/13
not an easy road 2/10, 3/18
price of suffering must be paid to gain 11/20
road easier if you follow rules 9/7
signs from 3/25
simple way to 5/3
store graces in 4/1
waiting for many 6/18
we cannot be forced into 8/19
Hell 2/10
all hell now loosed on earth 8/5
description of 5/27
existence of 6/1, 11/25
filling up 5/13
man goes to by free will 4/1
place of everlasting death 3/25
road paved with good intentions 8/19
sins of flesh condemn many to 5/3
souls falling daily into 5/20, 8/19
waiting for many 6/18

Heresy 5/27
Heretics 3/18
Hierarchy. See also Bishops; Bishops and cardinals; Cardinals;
Hats, Purple/Red
 blinded, deceived, do not pray 9/28
 disobedient to Pope Paul 5/20
 have become traitors to seat of Peter 10/6
 have greatest responsibility for fall of sheep 7/15
 infiltrated 6/18
 many Judases in 5/20
 must admit mistakes, start over 10/6
 must remove pride from hearts 6/18, 10/6
 responsible for errors 5/20
 searching for new religion 9/13
 some captured by satan 6/1
 succumbed to riches of world 7/25
 warnings to 5/27
 we must approach 9/28
Holy Father. See Vicar
Homes 3/15, 5/27, 6/10
 discord in 12/7
 guard well 12/7
 will be divided 3/18, 5/3
Homosexuality 2/1, 6/1, 6/18
 unnatural vice 5/3
Homosexuals 5/13
Hope for mankind brought by Our Lady 10/6
Horn, Italian, Lucifer's 11/25
Host. See Eucharist
Humanism 2/1, 2/10, 3/18, 5/3, 5/27, 6/1, 6/18, 7/15, 7/25
 bad fruits 5/20
 past popes warned against 9/13
 do not be deluded by humanistic approach to salvation 7/15
Human nature
 exercises too free will to reject 5/27
 is corruptible 7/25
Humility 3/15
Hunger in America 12/7
Hypocrites 3/18

"I am the way, the truth, and the light" 3/18
Idol worship 2/10, 3/18, 6/10

Illuminati 11/25
Immaculate Heart of Mary 8/5
Immorality 3/18, 4/1, 5/3, 6/10, 6/18, 7/25
In God we trust 5/13
Insanity
 from sin 7/25
 one insane mind shall cause bloodbath, destruction by fire
5/30
Invasion 3/15

Jacinta 5/3
 1972 photograph 4/1, 5/13, 5/27, 9/7, 12/7
 contains date, month, year, hour of chastisement 11/25
Jesus died for all, but only many were ready 5/30
Judases
 many in Church 9/7
 many Red Hats have become 9/13
 multiplying in Rome 6/18
 will be allowed your time 10/6
Judge not 3/25
Judgment 6/1
 all must face 6/10
 terrible judgments to be set upon world 9/7
Justice of Eternal Father has charity, gives hope 10/6

Keys 5/27
Kingdom, the 12/7
Knowledge will cause emotional strain 7/15

La Salette 6/1, 11/25, 12/7
Latter days 7/15
Latter day saints 10/6/78
Leaders, government
 must pray for light 3/18
 pray for 3/18
 shake hands with enemy 2/1
Leaders of evil 2/10
Lesbianism 6/1, 6/18
Life
 and death, secrets of 2/10, 3/18
 eternal 2/1
Love. See also Charity

true love lies in prayers, sacrifices for an individual 5/20
Lucifer. See also Satan
adversary of God 2/10
being accepted as God 7/15
brings great trial to earth 2/1
cast from Heaven for pride, arrogance, disobedience 9/7
dead souls will be given to 8/5
entered Church 8/5, 8/19
entered Rome in 1972 9/7
has control of your world 12/7
has great advantage 11/25
in Rome now 9/13, 10/6
knows how to reach mankind 8/19
mission is to fight Kingdom of Heaven, prevent souls from
entering 6/10
plans to destroy papacy 11/20
plans to take over all nations of earth 11/25
promotes breaking of Commandments 12/7
rule can be broken with prayer, penance 9/7
seeking conversions to satanism 9/28
seeks to destroy Christianity 11/25
seeks your soul 5/14
walking the earth 3/25, 5/13, 6/10, 8/5, 9/28
Luciferians 6/18, 11/25
Lukewarm 9/28
shall be cast aside in final count 12/7

Man/mankind

cannot live without God 10/6
created in image of Eternal Father, given rules for his
welfare 2/1
given choice of leaders: satan or Eternal Father 2/10
given self to perversion 8/19
has not learned by past experience 8/5
has refused redemption 10/6
lost to satan of free will 8/14
must be head of household 7/15
must choose between Heaven and flesh 9/13
must now send Lucifer back to hell 11/20
now being marked 3/15, 8/14
seeking to create life 7/25
shall envy the dead 8/14

shall not control life, death 9/7
 shall not create new world 2/10, 3/18
 stubbornness of 3/25
 will become as animal 8/14
Manifestations
 many given to disciples of latter days 8/19
 UFOs are from hell 2/1
 will be many 3/25, 5/20, 6/18, 7/25, 8/5
Many
 are called, few chosen 3/18, 3/25, 4/1
 many, not all, shall be saved 4/1, 5/27, 5/30
Mark of the beast 7/15
 will be recognized with our eyes 7/25
Marriage 5/3, 6/10
Martyrdom 11/20
Martyrs 4/1
 children are major martyrs now 11/25
 will be many in days ahead 8/14
Masons. See Freemasons
Mass is valid 6/10
Materialism 3/15, 3/18, 3/25, 5/13, 11/25
Matrimony. See Marriage
Media 2/10
 be careful what you accept from 9/28
 controlled by satan 2/1, 5/13, 6/10
 monitored by enemy 5/20
Mercy of God 3/18
 stretched to breaking point 12/7
Message from Heaven
 comes directly from Eternal Father 8/5
 do not tamper with 6/1
 frightening 7/15
 give to all, regardless of creed 5/20, 6/10, 7/25, 9/7
 given to many in past years 6/18
 especially for clergy 7/25
 in prose 5/27
 lengthy 5/3, 6/10
 many have rejected 10/6
 must be accepted by bishops, cardinals despite controversy
 11/20
 must go with haste 8/14
 must be read, reread 2/1

of reality 9/7
of warning 2/1, 5/13
read past ones, you will understand all 11/20
rejected by many 5/3
send throughout world 3/15, 3/18, 3/25
Mind entrance point of spirit 6/10
Miracle(s). See also Manifestations
Mission from Heaven 3/18
 progressed very well 5/13
 will continue, accelerate 2/1
 will go forward with many hands to help 5/3
Missions, foreign 5/13, 5/30
Modernism 2/10, 2/10, 5/3, 5/13, 5/20, 5/27, 5/30, 6/1, 6/18,
7/15, 7/25, 9/13, 11/20, 12/7
 leads to error, deceit, death 5/30
 warned of by past popes 9/13
Money
 root of all evil 6/18
 shall be the god 7/25
Monuments 2/1, 4/1
Mothers shall join Our Lady beneath the cross 3/25
Murder 2/10, 5/28
 man without grace consorting to 10/6
 will be rampant 5/20, 7/25
Murderers among the hierarchy 10/6
Music
 rock recordings produced in temple of satan 11/25
 sent into homes by Lucifer 11/25
My Jesus, my confidence 2/1, 2/10, 3/15, 4/1, 5/3, 9/7

Narrow road 10/6
Naturalsim 11/20
Nature, disturbances of 2/10
 will be many 4/1
 will now increase 8/19
New York 3/15
 cancer for evil; shall fall 8/19
Noe 5/13
North America. See also United States
Nuns, sisters must not join world 4/1

Obedience 5/13

Octopus

clergy falling in with 7/25
forces of evil to destroy Christianity 6/10
has many arms 5/27
reaching out to ensnare world 5/20
web of evil to enslave world 6/10, 6/18

One-world government 3/18, 7/25

One-world religion 2/10, 3/18, 7/25, 11/25
bishops, cardinals deluded in effort to bring about 9/13
seeking to replace Christianity with 6/10

Our Lady

blasphemy against 5/30
comes in will of Eternal Father 9/28, 10/6
dressed in black, as for funeral 8/5
heart torn by rejection 12/7
Mediatrice between God and man 2/1, 3/18, 3/25, 5/13, 5/20,
5/30, 9/13, 9/28, 10/6, 11/20, 11/25, 12/7
"My own will know Me" 9/7
shall direct children of earth in crushing rule of satan
5/13
weeping over lost children 12/7

Pagan 2/1

people 5/13
teachers have become 5/3

Paganism 3/18, 9/28

Papacy 6/18

man of dark secrets will be placed in 10/6
must be maintained in Rome 6/10
must seek man of justice, piety, faith for 10/6

Parents

bar your doors 6/1
carry heavy burden 6/10
have full responsibility for salvation of household 5/13,
8/19
laxity, ignorance of faith 11/20
must make homes a fortress 5/27, 11/25
must monitor TV 5/20
must reject worldly pursuits 5/30
not accepting graces from Heaven 11/25
protect your children 2/1, 3/18, 5/27, 5/30, 7/15, 7/25
slain by youth 5/20

teach children in homes 2/10, 3/15
 Pastors. See also Clergy; Priests, priesthood
 asleep 6/18, 9/13
 been infiltrated 9/13
 blind because they do not pray 7/15
 brought scandal into Church 9/13
 cast out light 2/1
 disobedient to Vicars 10/6
 given over to worldliness 5/13
 handing over Church to enemy 7/15
 have greatest responsibility to save sheep 9/7
 have murder in your heart 10/6
 must follow rules 10/6
 must restore Church 12/7
 must return discipline to Church 11/20
 must return sheep to fold 11/20
 not acting against homosexuality 5/13
 outcome for mankind lies with you 8/19
 pray for 3/18, 4/1
 scattering sheep 3/18, 9/7
 sold your souls 2/10
 some not legitimately ordained 3/18
 teaching been pure? 9/7
 turn back 12/7
 trying to rebuild Church 8/14
 wash garments in suffering, prayer 8/19
 Peace 2/1
 end is near when world cries peace 5/3
 no peace without God 3/18, 5/3, 6/1
 promised at Fatima 11/25
 Peace, love, brotherhood, cries of 2/1, 9/28, 11/25
 delusion, deception from satan 5/27
 Penance. See also Prayer and penance; Atonement
 cleanse souls by 5/3
 Pentecostalism 5/20
 Permissiveness 6/1
 in teachings 6/18
 Persecution 2/1, 11/20
 Perseverance 4/1, 5/3, 5/27, 6/18, 12/7
 gains graces to accept martyrdom 12/7
 Persistence 3/25
 Personality changes when satan takes over 7/15

Peter, chair/seat of
prime advocate of evil to be on seat of Rome 5/27
select group plans to take over 6/18
unless you pray, agent of hell on seat of Peter 8/14

Photographs
direction given through 3/25
given so Veronica may also know by sight 2/10
Jacinta 1972: puzzle for human race 9/13
rejection of 12/7
secret of seeing 12/7
will be continued 8/5

Plague 2/1, 6/18

Planets, no life on other 2/10, 3/25, 7/25

Pope John Paul I
foul plan against him 9/13
Lucifer and agents will try to dethrone 9/28

Pope John Paul II
must act on message 12/7
must be given strength even to martyrdom 11/20
open letter to 11/25
plot against him 12/7
pray he will have strength to resist temptation, fight for
Faith 12/7

Pope Paul VI
approaching end of reign 5/20
being crucified 3/15, 6/1
do not condemn 6/18
in Heaven 8/14
not the Antichrist 5/30
plan to shorten his time 2/1, 3/18
pray for 2/1, 3/18, 5/13
rule cut off by Lucifer 9/7
sacrificed for us 8/14
shall be removed 5/27
successor being planned 5/30
warned against smoke of satan in church 5/20, 9/28

Power 2/10, 3/15

Prayer(s). See also Atonement
Acts of Faith, Hope, Charity 12/7
as they accelerate, so does battle of dark forces 8/19
bring back 7/25
from your heart 3/25, 5/30, 10/6

have held back Warning, Chastisement 9/28
 many have been removed 6/1
 must be continuous for every man, woman, child 9/28
 one of greatest parts of armor 12/7
 power of 5/28, 5/30
 pray for priests, bishops, cardinals 7/15, 12/7
 pray more, avoid physical, spiritual defeats 6/10
 without works are useless 2/1, 2/10
 Prayer and penance
 hope lies in prayer, penance, atonement 9/28
 President, attempt on his life 2/1
 Pride 2/1, 3/15, 3/25, 5/30
 do not become prideful 5/3, 10/6
 will make you susceptible to hurt 9/28
 Priests, priesthood. See also Clergy; Pastors
 discipline, rule must be followed 3/25
 has power to consecrate regardless of state of soul 2/10
 have become lax 11/20
 must cast aside pride 9/28
 must stop seeking change, novelty 9/7
 must turn back, start again 10/6
 pray for 4/1, 5/13, 12/7
 pride, arrogance in 9/7
 steps for Holy Orders must be followed 9/13
 too few pray for 5/20
 will bring Eucharist 3/25
 Prophecy
 do not despise 9/13
 you do not believe 11/20
 Prophets 2/1, 7/15
 appointed by Heaven to guide us 9/13
 inspiration given through personal visits, visions 9/28
 of doom 9/7
 Prose 5/27
 Punishment(s)
 brought on by sin, abominations 5/30
 man of sin shall not escape 8/5
 shall come from man's hands 8/5
 Purgatory 2/1, 2/10, 3/25, 4/1, 5/30, 6/1, 6/18, 8/5, 8/14,
 11/25
 merits stored to ransom your soul from 12/7
 overflowing 5/13

Rapture 5/27
 Rebuke, every one shall be a rose 9/28
 Red armies. See Communism
 Reincarnation 5/27
 Rejection 5/13, 5/20
 Relics 2/1
 Religion
 a new 3/18, 5/20
 apostate religions 9/28
 only religion of the cross can save world 11/25
 Roman Catholic Church only true one 9/7
 state-controlled 5/13
 Renewal, false 2/1
 Repentance 3/18
 Reprieve, Our Lady asks for 7/25
 Reprobate sense 3/18, 5/3
 only man of sin shall be given over to 9/13
 Revelations of John. See Apocalypse
 Revenge 3/15
 Revolution 2/10, 6/1
 in Rome 3/25
 Riches. See Worldly
 Rome
 advance of 666 in 9/13
 battle raging in 5/20
 bloodbath in streets 2/1, 5/13, 6/18
 capitulation to Communism 3/18
 crisis of faith in 3/15
 crucible of suffering in 4/1
 darkness of spirit in 8/14
 delusion, darkness deepening 8/19
 division must not take place 8/19
 in state of seige 5/27
 much happened because too few prayed for priesthood 10/6
 revolution, bloodshed 3/25
 satan now in 6/1, 6/10
 will be seat of Antichrist 7/15
 Rosary 8/14
 major safeguard in days ahead 7/15
 no variations in 10/6
 pray daily 11/25

Russia 3/18, 5/13, 5/27
plans to capture Rome 11/20

Sacramentals

do not discard 4/1
foolish not to recognize 11/25
greater protection than you can understand 6/18
keep in your homes 2/1, 3/15
must be distributed throughout world 5/13
must be worn by all 5/3, 5/27, 6/10, 7/15, 7/25, 8/14, 8/19,
9/7, 10/6, 12/7
satan wants you to remove 5/20, 9/28
wear even at night 8/5

Sacred Heart, consecrate homes to 5/13

Sacrifice(s)

acts of needed for repatriation of souls 9/13
of Christ, was it in vain? 3/15, 3/25

St. Anne 9/7

St. Bernadette 2/10

St. Dominic, life of 11/25

St. Gabriel 7/15

St. Hyacinth, life of 11/25

St. Joachim 9/7

St. Joseph 3/15, 9/7

St. Michael must be returned to Church 9/28

St. Theresa 2/10, 4/1, 5/13

Saints

cry, "When, O Lord, shall You punish mankind?" 6/18
review lives of 11/25
wished to live in these times 5/3
Saints, latter day 8/14, 9/7, 10/6
will be many 5/3

Satan 5/20, 5/27, 6/1. See also Lucifer

attack on Veronica 6/10
battling hierarchy 3/18
being permitted to send us the test 10/6
being glorified 2/10
beware his lures 3/25
comes as angel of light 7/15
has one object: claiming his own 6/18
in human body 4/1, 5/3, 5/13
knows of Our Lady's visits to Veronica 5/30

playing cat and mouse game 3/25
seeking to destroy families 4/1
seeking to take over minds 6/18
seeks to control world 2/10
smoke of 5/20
understand through experience 7/15
walking the earth 3/15, 5/3
we must not bargain with 7/25
Satanists 11/25
Satellite is active 2/1
Saved
all are not 5/3
all can be if they try, ask 5/30
those to be saved will be removed from New York 8/19
Scapular
cloth of life everlasting 10/6
major protection in days ahead 7/15
wear it or perish 8/14
Schism 9/7
Scientists
error in thinking 5/30
looking in wrong field 4/1
must stop experimentation 8/19
reject supernatural, faith 5/3
rejected God 5/13
seek to control disaster 5/20
seeking, not finding truth 12/31
seeking to create life 8/19
seeking to rise above God 6/10
seeking utopia 5/27
will create monster 2/10
Scoffers
are many 4/1
as in days of Noe 12/7
many shall die 5/13
not to be afraid of 7/15
not to become discouraged by 3/25, 5/20, 9/7
not to listen to 5/3, 6/10
reject 5/27
will increase 3/15
Scripture. See also Bible
Corinthinas 6 4/1

Corinthians 11 4/1
 Galatians 5 6/1
 Genesis 3 9/28
 Romans 3/25
 Romans 1 3/15
 Seasons shall turn 2/1
 Second Coming 3/15, 3/18, 5/30, 6/1
 day, hour is known to Heaven 8/5
 Our Lady will counsel us until 3/18, 6/10
 Secret re parts of message 5/3, 8/14, 10/6, 11/20, 12/7
 Seers 11/20
 Seminaries, theologians, teachers spread errors in 5/30
 Separation of sheep from goats 2/10, 3/25, 5/13, 5/20, 6/1,
 8/14, 9/28, 12/7
 Sign of the cross
 being marked with 7/15, 8/14
 we will recognize with our eyes 7/25
 Sign(s)
 of the living God 3/15
 from Heaven 11/20
 Silver, thirty pieces of 12/7
 Simplicity 2/10
 Sin(s)
 against Holy Spirit 5/13
 blinded by 4/1
 has become way of life 3/15, 5/3, 5/20
 has darkened spirit until you must be cleansed 12/7
 increasing 8/5
 is death 2/10, 8/5
 is insanity 3/15, 4/1, 5/13, 5/27, 5/30, 8/5
 must not be condoned 9/13
 occasions of 2/10, 6/10
 of mankind 11/25
 of the flesh 2/10, 5/3
 ransom from 2/10
 rationalized 5/13
 responsible for state of world 3/18
 will cause many dead bodies on earth 9/28
 Sisters. See Nuns
 Six sixty-six
 battle with children of light 3/18
 demons of hell under Lucifer 6/10

entering into human bodies 4/1
 entrenched in Rome 4/1
 greatest attack is on Church 5/27
 has control of every country on earth 5/20
 loosed upon earth 5/13, 6/18
 meaning of 11/20
 not a myth 3/25
 ready to enter upon seat of Peter 8/14
 will cause woe, gnashing of teeth 5/3
 Slander
 against Jesus, Mary 5/30
 against Our Lady 6/1
 Smoke of satan 5/20
 Snake 11/25
 Socialism 11/25
 Sodom 2/1, 5/13, 6/18
 Sorcerers 3/18
 Sorcery 2/10
 Soul(s) 3/18, 5/3, 6/10
 cannot die 8/5
 dangers to 4/1
 every soul has mission to fight satan 8/19
 fallen, no name can describe 5/3
 many dead souls in living bodies 10/6
 use all measures to safeguard 10/6
 Spectacle. See Manifestations
 Spirit(s)
 discernment of will be given to many 7/15
 will work miracles over corruption of man 3/25
 war/battle of 2/10, 5/3, 5/27, 5/30, 6/1, 6/10, 7/25, 9/30
 destined from beginning of creation 8/14
 you will be cared for in the spirit 5/13
 Spiritual childhood, little way of 2/10
 Stars 3/18
 Statues. See Monuments
 Storms 7/25
 Strangers 9/28
 Suffering(s) 3/15, 5/13, 5/20, 5/30
 because of rejection of Queen of Heaven 7/15
 gains graces for salvation of others 5/3
 gains threefold graces when offered for just cause 2/1
 man bringing upon self 3/25

reason for 2/1
value of 2/1
workers will not be free from, will look forward to 9/28
world heading for 4/1

Supernatural

dead bodies, dead souls 2/10
knowledge of cast aside 11/25
man no longer recognizes 12/7
must be fought with supernatural armor 5/27
must be recognized 5/3
must not be rejected 2/10, 8/5
not understood 4/1
satan seeks to remove knowledge of 5/20
we must retain knowledge of 5/20 3/15, 3/18
we must understand 6/18
Synagogue of satan 2/10

Teachers

given selves to world 5/3
have become corrupted 11/20
playing follow the leader 3/18
selling bodies of children 5/3

Television

must be monitored 5/20
schooling children to sin 5/13

Temple(s)

of Holy Spirit 11/20
of satan 11/25

Temptation 2/1, 6/10

Test

for mankind 3/15, 5/30, 6/10
time of testing for all 6/18, 12/7
the spirits 3/15, 3/25, 5/20, 7/25, 8/5

Test tube baby/babies 7/25

creation of satan, without soul 8/5
empty shell, thing of abomination 8/19
photograph 7/25

Theologians 2/1

lost meaning of Antichrist (666) in temple of God 11/20
new 5/30

Thought transferral 3/18, 5/27

Time

crucial to mankind, Church 8/14
end of 11/20, 11/25
Tradition
being cast aside 6/18
being erased 5/3
cannot be separated from Faith 8/19
pastors must return to or fall 11/20
safeguard against schism 9/7
strongest factor within building of Church 9/7
Traitors 3/18
Treasure, store in Heaven 8/14
Tree of life 2/10
Tremors. See Earthquakes
Tribulation(s)
many saints will come out of 9/13
Our Lady will guide us through 8/5
Trust 2/10, 4/2
Truth being withheld from sheep 9/7
Tusazeri 8/5

UFOs 2/1, 2/10, 3/25, 5/27, 6/1, 6/10
transports from hell 5/27
United Nations 5/3
United States
cannot escape destruction of Communism 11/20
capitulation to satan 2/10
cesspool of sin 8/14
chastisement of blood 2/10
destruction approaching 7/15
given over to corruption, immorality, vice 5/3
in grave danger 9/7
is controlled 9/28
land of pagans 2/1, 3/18, 7/15, 10/6
must follow Our Lady's direction or be destroyed 3/15
Our Lady is with us here in U.S. 9/28
shall feel devastation 6/18
shall know hunger, revolution 6/1
shall be divided in land by disaster 8/19
unprotected 2/1
walking with blind eyes 11/20
will be asked to send youth overseas to war 10/6
would have been punished long ago, but for Our Lady 2/1

Utopia 5/13, 5/27, 11/25

Vanity 3/15

Vatican II 5/13

Veil, over/across 3/18, 4/1, 5/13, 5/30, 7/25, 8/5

Veronica

forgot to wear crucifix 8/5

lack of sleep 5/27

must do penance 5/3

must reject those strangers sent from satan 9/28

must spend less time with worldly associates 6/1

sent on mission 8/19

time on earth growing short 12/7

will suffer much physically 8/14

Verse

"Dear Holy Father, worried and wan" 5/3, 8/14, 12/7

"The end is not as far as you can see" 5/27

Victim souls

many are asked for 5/3, 11/20

many are needed 12/7

many will be chosen from little ones 10/6

must be insensitve to mockery, abuse 5/27

Violence 5/13

Visions, many shall have 12/7

Visions of Veronica

Apocalyptic signs, tribulations

Gabriel holding golden chalice, overflowing 7/15

Ball of Redemption

black ball with tail, heading for earth 2/10

Church, Rome

hammer and sickle, papal crown and treasures melting 11/20

sword over St. Peter's, division 8/19

three popes 11/20

two cardinals with keys; 666 9/13

Jesus, God, Trinity, Eucharist

description of Jesus' face 5/27

Jesus crucified; passion of Mystical Body 9/7

Jesus laid in sepulcher 3/25

suffering hearts of Jesus, Mary 7/15

Our Lady, angels, saints

Jesus crowns Our Lady 8/14

Our Lady's heart pierced with knife 5/30

Symbols, words, misc.

black cross in sky 3/25
cloven hoof 11/25
diamond shape 2/10
globe with cross on top; letters: RGP; redemption, grace,
peace 11/20
globe with luminous cross on top, bald eagle 5/3
golden cross in sky 3/18
great dark cross over globe 9/28, 12/7
letters written in sky: "COMMUNISM THE SCOURGE OF MANKIND"
11/20
luminous cross, like glass 5/27
Pax Christi sign 5/3
peace symbol 5/20
666, quarter moon 9/7
War, revolution, terrorism
luminous cross, bomb explosion 5/30

Visitations of Our Lady 2/1, 4/1, 5/20

Vocations 5/27

clergy have deserted 7/25

sisters losing 4/1

Voice-boxes 3/25, 12/7

War

punishment for sins of man 10/6

will almost exterminate earth 11/20

will come soon 4/1, 12/7

world war 8/14

Warning, major 2/1, 2/10, 3/25, 6/18, 11/20

held back by prayers of few 5/30, 9/28

Our Lady will tell Veronica when to reveal date 7/25

will be of short duration 11/25

will bring many back to Faith 3/15

Warnings, minor 2/1, 3/18, 5/13, 5/20, 5/27, 5/30, 6/1, 12/7

from Heaven 8/19, 11/20

Way of the cross 4/1

Whirlwind 2/10

Wicca 11/25

Wicked, the 2/1

Witchcraft 2/10, 6/1, 11/25

Woman/women

must cover heads during Mass 7/15
must not enter holy place of sacrifice 9/13
will suffer grievous boil 6/1

Workers

Marian workers needed 8/19
not promised riches, peace, tranquility 9/28
not to be frightened by manifestations 12/7
one to be removed 5/27

World

playground for satan 3/25
be in it, not of it 11/25
conform to and you will die 8/19
given to Lucifer 11/25
in spiritual darkness 5/3
must change for better or come to closing of era 8/19
remain out of 8/5, 9/28
safety of 3/18
shall feel wrath of angry God 12/7
shall not totally perish 12/7

Worldly

attachments 12/7
possessions 5/27, 6/1, 6/8
 will dim light in soul 9/13
 woe to those who love them 5/3
pursuits 5/30
 all who follow will fall into darkness 7/25
riches 9/7, 9/28
 do not seek 6/18
 ruination of many souls 5/13
 used by satan 7/25

Youth 2/1

conspiracy to destroy 2/10
conspiracy to use in revolution 2/10
crimes against 5/13
many suicides because of no faith 5/27
many will slay parents 5/20
protect against criminals 2/1
victims of elders 3/15

Index of Bayside messages for 1979

Vigil Dates:

5/23, 5/26, 6/2, 6/9, 6/18, 7/14, 7/25, 8/4,
8/14, 9/7, 9/14, 9/28, 10/2, 10/6, 11/20, 11/24,
12/24

Abortion 5/26, 6/2, 9/14, 10/2, 10/6

is murder 11/20

Abyss 8/14

many souls heading for 6/9

Accidents that are not accidents 6/9, 7/14, 7/25, 10/6

will increase 5/26, 8/4

Adam and Eve, all descended from 6/18, 8/14

Adultery 10/6

America. See also United States

black cloud over 7/14

was once beautiful, Christian nation 12/24

Angel of death will visit many homes 5/26

Angels 5/23

description of 6/18

employ them to do most of work of conversion 5/26

Angels, guardian

call on them 6/9

teach children about 5/23

Angels of light 8/14

are false witnesses 6/9

are deceived or are agents of hell 7/25

hold Bible in one hand, dagger in other 7/25

with ravenous hearts 5/23

Antichrist. See also Satan

is one who denies Jesus as Christ 8/4

Apocalyptic references: are you so blind you do not recognize the
days you live in? 8/4

Apostasy abounds 6/18

Apostles were first bishops 5/23

Apostles of latter days

all are asked to be 8/4

must go on foot, deliver message door to door 7/14

Apparitions, other places of 6/9
 Armies for Heaven, led by Our Lady shall vanquish head of serpent
 11/20
 Assumption of Our Lady 8/14
 Atheism 5/23, 6/2, 8/14, 9/14
 Atonement. See Prayer and penance

 Balance
 now stands for life of your Vicar 9/28
 to gauge extremity of chastisement 12/24
 Ball of Redemption 8/14, 12/24. See also Chastisement
 is second part of chastisement 11/24
 many shall die 6/2, 8/4, 9/7, 9/28, 10/2
 will remove many from earth 11/20
 Bark of Peter 11/20
 Battle
 many will fall 10/6
 of faith to vanquish evil one 11/20
 Bear. See also Communism
 brown, white 12/24
 Beatific vision reserved for Roman Catholics 8/14
 Benedictine order 7/2
 Bestiality 8/14
 most foul, heinous of crimes 8/4
 Bible. See also Scripture
 all must read 5/23
 being rewritten to suit modernism, humanism 7/25
 being changed in arrogance 6/2
 gave way for mankind 6/9
 gives clear, simple plan for redemption 8/4
 knowledge of is barrier against evil forces 9/7
 many read, do not put into practice 9/7
 must not be changed 6/9, 9/14
 must be read 7/14
 must be taken as a whole, not piece by piece 5/26
 new, modernistic do not carry the truth 6/18
 not being read 8/14
 promote reading of in churches 6/18
 sit down at night, teach children 6/18
 those with little knowledge fall prey to false witnesses 5/26
 Bishop(s). See also Bishops and cardinals; Hierarchy
 and priests, too few pray for 9/28

Heaven is disturbed at the bishops; their reforms will bring destruction 5/26

Bishops and cardinals

are human, can fall 7/25

asked for prayer, sacrifices to obtain conversion 5/26

blinded by pleasures of world, selling souls 10/2

cannot accept gratuities to compromise Church 10/2

each and every one has fallen into modes of world 5/23

if you do not love Jesus, have you no fear? 7/25

many going to destruction through false obedience 6/2

many shall be damned by sins of omission 10/2

must gather people into Church to do honor to the Eucharist 5/26

must speak out against evil 11/20

pray for 5/23, 6/9, 8/14, 9/14, 9/28, 11/20

teaching been pure? 5/23, 7/25, 10/2

will be tested 5/23

will not gain conversion by compromise 5/26

Body(ies)

is temple of the Holy Spirit 6/2, 7/28

many now with dead souls 6/2

Body of Christ. See Eucharist

Book of life. See Bible

Book(s), good, satan plans to destroy 6/9

Candles

black, signs of Lucifer and hell 7/14

many additional candles throughout world 6/2

of light, pockets of knowledge 7/25

searching through darkness 9/7, 10/6

Catastrophe(s)

from the elements shall increase 8/4

pray for you and yours to be spared 6/2

soon to come 5/23

Center for sending out the message, set up in Heaven's plan 6/18

Change

all who seek it will die on the vine 5/23

must stop 8/4

Charity. See also Love

does not mean compromising Faith or doctrine 6/18

extend to all in love, understanding 11/20

has been cast aside 10/2

without it you have nothing 9/7
 Chastisement. See also Ball of Redemption
 coming if we do not listen, act on Our Lady's counsel 11/20
 is coming upon mankind 8/4, 10/2, 12/24
 will destroy three-quarters of mankind 6/2, 6/9
 woe to the man who has not repented before 5/23
 Chastity 10/2
 Children
 being exposed to mind control 5/23
 being sacrificed to satan 7/14
 being taught immorality, heresy in schools 6/18
 do not allow them to be taken from you in spirit 12/24
 encouraged to rise against parents by schools, teachers, medias
 7/25
 evil leaders try to lead them like robots, slaves 8/14
 have a void being filled by occult, satanism 9/28
 Heaven is concerned how they may be taken for their salvation
 11/24
 major victims 9/14
 major victims, have found death through drugs, pornography
 11/20
 must be given religious foundation or will become paganized
 11/24
 must be taught at home to love God before any man 10/6
 purity, spirituality being taken away 8/14
 straying into false religions, occult 7/14
 when they leave home, enter world controlled by Lucifer 7/14
 Children of God/light
 all human beings are children of God 9/7
 are you trying to save your country? 11/24
 asked to remain firm in areas allotted to you 6/18
 do not become prideful, slacken pace 8/4
 do not be distressed; Jesus with you and message will guide you
 11/24
 have become self-willed, must be reprimanded, chastised 11/24
 hear Our Lady not by accident 12/24
 Heaven watches over, will provide for needs 6/18
 many times must suffer to learn wisdom 12/24
 must be child-like to enter Heaven 10/2, 12/24
 Church
 cannot look like Quaker meeting place 7/14
 devious, diabolical force trying to tear asunder 6/18

do not abandon 5/26, 11/20
do not abandon because of antics of clergy 10/6
do not judge by antics of man 9/28
holiness must be returned 7/14
house of prayer, not meeting hall 7/25
in darkness wears band of death 5/26, 6/2
innovation, change, experimentation must be reversed 8/4
laity must now save the Church 6/18
many will be destroyed by war; rebuild with valor, vigor, faith
6/18
must be complete cleansing of 11/20
must be retained on earth; do not give up 7/25
must not be schism in 9/7
restore to former glory 5/23, 6/9, 10/2
shall not be changed to suit man 10/2
walls may crumble, foundation is solid 10/2
when world, Church unite, end is at hand 9/14
will be closed in many countries 11/20
Church of man 7/14
will take in heretics, antichrists 12/24
Church, socialistic, demons help to build 7/25
Cities, great destruction coming upon 5/23, 6/2
Clergy. See also Pastors; Priests, priesthood
arrogance, pride causing many sheep to be lost 6/18
asked to choose between cross, serpent 10/2
blind, deluded, addicted to sin 10/2
cannot be relied upon fully 8/14
did not heed Our Lady's warnings and prepare for onslaught of
satan 8/4
giving poor direction to children; not enough prayers offered
for 11/20
goes through great trial, will not be subdued 6/9
have broken rule, secularizing Church, demonizing sheep 5/23
have forgotten brothers in purgatory 7/25
Jesus rejected by many 12/24
lack of prayer, penance cause souls to fall 8/4
leadership is poor 8/4
many fallen in with modernists, socialists, communists 6/18
many given to pleasures of flesh, rebel against Vicar 10/6
many on road to perdition, taking souls with them 8/14
many selling souls to get to head 7/25
must retain statues, monuments 7/25

must return to life of prayer, holiness 5/23
now servants of those who are not true rulers 6/18
pray for 6/9, 9/14, 11/24
refuse to listen to Our Lady because of pride, arrogance 9/14
should return statues 7/14
teaching been pure? 9/14
woe to clergy who rejects vocation 8/4
Comet. See Ball of Redemption
Commandments of God 5/23
all who seek to cast aside shall burn 6/2
cannot be changed, must be followed faithfully 6/18, 11/20
cannot have peace if you cast them aside 11/24
given to keep us safe from assaults of Lucifer 6/18
if you break one you break them all 6/9, 8/4
if you cast aside you are lost 8/14
Communism 5/23, 7/14, 8/4, 8/14, 11/20
devised by satan 6/2
Compromise 9/7
Constant vigil of prayer 5/23, 5/26, 6/2, 6/9, 6/18, 7/25, 8/4,
8/14, 9/7, 9/14, 9/28, 10/2, 10/6, 11/20, 11/24, 12/24
Conversion(s)
convert the unbeliever, do not be unevenly yoked 6/18
will not be gained by compromise 8/4
Corporal works of mercy 9/7
Country. See United States
Courts condone homosexuality 6/2
Cross(es)
being trampled upon; who will carry it in reparation? 9/7
fallen, we will soon understand meaning 9/28
symbol of life, being trampled on 8/14
when cross is extinguished, will be great confusion 10/2
will not be heavier than you can carry 12/24
Cures and conversions 5/23

Darkness
agents of hell gather wherever there is darkness 6/9
covering the world 6/9
kingdom of now on earth 8/14
Dates, none to be given 7/14
not necessary to speculate, calculate 6/18
Deacons
first deacons were truly priests 5/23

not needed now; cannot give Sacraments as a priest 5/23
Death. See also Veil, over/across
and destruction for our country 12/24
applies only to body, not to soul 7/25, 8/14
dead souls falling into hell 5/26
only death is of a fallen soul 6/18
set loose upon world 5/26
Dedicated. See also Priests; Nuns
Delusion
allowed upon mankind 6/2, 9/14
among clergy 5/23
Demons
all hell loose on earth 7/25
do not discourse with 6/9
invading countries of earth 6/2
Devils. See Demons
Disasters shall increase 5/26
Disciples, all who receive message are asked to be 7/25
chosen from the multitudes 6/18
of Jesus needed in areas of desperate need 6/18
Discipline, the way must be followed with discipline 6/9
Discouraged, do not become 7/25, 11/20
Dishonesty 8/14
Disobedience to Vicar will not be tolerated 9/28
Divinity of Christ denied by false prophets 5/26
Doctrines of demons 5/26
Drugs, a major plague 8/14, 9/14

Eagle plucked by satan 5/26, 9/28
Earth, gradual cleansing of shall start soon 6/9
Elements, the
shall spew forth fire 5/26
tragedies, disaster of 5/26
Entertainment, we are asked to remain away from 8/4
Eternal Father
expected world of great joy from man 6/9
gave plan for mankind; must be followed 9/7
gives fair warning to turn back or be destroyed 10/2
has tallied score upon mankind 8/4
knows day, hour of chastisement 8/14
looks into hearts, you cannot deceive Him 10/2
mercy of 12/24

much concerned; destruction almost inevitable 6/2
uses persons, places, things to try to recover each soul
8/14

ways beyond understanding of man 8/4
will turn all evil to good 9/28

Eucharist

being given in blasphemous manner 5/26
Bread of life 10/6
cannot have light within you without it 5/26, 9/14
kneel before your God 7/14, 7/25
nourish souls with 8/14
only man, not woman, a priest, must bring to multitudes 11/20
receive daily 8/4
visit Him, love Him, comfort Him 11/20

Euthanasia 11/20

Evil

abounds; has entered homes, churches 11/24
forces will not appear in natural form 9/7
so gross now only Lucifer could conceive them 8/4
under guise of humanism, communism, socialism, satanism 9/14

Experimentation must stop 8/4

Extraterrestrial life, there is none 6/18

Faith

great display of will soon be replaced by cynicism, doubt,
disobedience 10/6

must not be watered down 9/7
you must not compromise 10/6
will take great strength of faith to remain true 5/23
will there be a flicker left? 5/23, 6/2

Faithful and True

you will remain 6/2
remain, be saved 7/25, 11/20

False

gods 9/14, 10/2, 11/24
idols 8/14
miracles 8/14
obedience 6/2, 6/18
prophets 5/23
bring in doctrines of demons 7/14, 8/4
bring untrue teachings of Bible 6/9
by their fruits you will know them 8/14

come as angels of light, distort Bible 6/18
in web of deceit because of lack of knowledge of Bible 6/18
state there is no punishment 7/25
who say Jesus is St. Michael 5/26
will deceive even the elect 8/14
Family that prays together will stay together 6/18
Fatima 10/2
grotto, children of 7/14
Fear a tool of satan 9/14
Flesh, pleasures of 9/7
send many to hell 8/14
Flying saucers. See UFOs
Free will
by it we choose our own life in eternity 10/6
has put you on road to perdition 8/14
we only fall into hell of own free will 6/9, 10/6
Fruit, bad will not ripen on vine 12/24
Future
shall be now 9/14, 9/28
will be very short for many 11/24

Gnashing of teeth
and woe will be great 7/25
much weeping, gnashing of teeth 11/24
Good and evil, only two forces in world 8/14, 9/14, 11/20
Government of our country, evil doings in 8/4
Governments of world seeking to use mind control 12/24
Grace(s)
a special gift from God 6/9
all are given now baptism of purity, sanctity, fidelity, valor
5/23
man who rejects has lost key to Kingdom 8/4
manifestation of 6/18
shall not be counted in coffers of your collection plates 8/4
slowly disappearing from earth 12/24
those who receive in abundance, much is expected 10/6
those who fall away will find it difficult to return 10/6

Health advice, rest cures all 5/26
Hearts of Jesus and Mary
great sorrow in 9/7
sorrowful from watching us proceed into darkness of sin 6/18

Heaven

difficult road to 12/24
difficult to return when you have left road 10/6
is world of spirit, not the body 9/14
narrow road to 6/2, 9/7, 10/2, 11/20
reward for holiness, purity, piety 8/14
road to has thorns, heavy cross 9/14

Hell

do not deny existence of 11/20
many already lost 10/6
many do not believe in 6/9
shall be filled with mitres 5/26
we only go there of own accord 9/14

Heresy

abounds 6/18, 10/2
being taught by those who are not trained 6/18
condoned, permitted 9/7

Heretics 6/18, 8/4

Hierarchy. See also Bishops; Bishops and cardinals

do not expect them to counsel you to pray, do penance 8/4

Homes

discord in 8/14
filled with mind destroyers 10/6
keep them fortress for family, children 9/14
make a fortress; do not leave your area 6/18
of many have no anchor, no love, no faith 9/28
protect against evil forces 5/26
without God will have separation, discord 6/18

Homosexuality 5/23, 6/2, 8/14, 9/14, 10/2

is sin that condemns to hell 8/4
is rampant 7/14

Homosexuals 5/23

dead souls in human bodies, possessed by Lucifer 5/25
promote murder of young 6/2

Host. See Eucharist

Hourglass been turned over many times 11/20

Humanism 5/23, 6/9, 7/14, 11/20, 11/24

a delusion that it shall save the world 10/2
clergy confused by 8/4
befogs your heads 10/6
you will not enter Heaven if you use it 7/25

Human nature weak; we do not pray enough or do penance 6/2

Hunger 11/24

Immorality 6/2, 11/24

Jesus

as a child 7/14

being defamed even by His own teachers 5/26

being recrucified 10/2

is not St. Michael 5/26

is the light and the way 9/14

is the Messiah; has been on earth, will return 8/4

Judge not 5/23, 6/9, 8/4, 8/14, 11/24

but give good example 6/18

but try to counsel in good faith, charity 11/20

Judgment

all must face 7/25

no one can save you from 8/14

of all-knowing Eternal Father cannot be understood by man 6/18

Laity must now save Church 6/18

La Salette 7/14, 10/2, 11/24

Latter days, we are now approaching closing of 10/2

Leaders, government

becoming confused, confounded 6/9

cry for peace, prepare for war 7/14

have become paganized in lust for power 11/24

lax, corrupt 7/14

leadership poor 8/4

seeking to stop holocaust; decision not theirs, but Eternal
Father's 6/18

Lesbianism 6/2, 10/2

means eternal damnation 8/4

Love. See also Charity

by love, brotherhood you shall destroy selves 10/2

expounded everywhere; has been lost 8/14

means corporal works of mercy 9/7

too few practice it 10/2

Lucifer. See also satan

a murderer from the beginning 7/25

allowed by Eternal Father to retain great powers 9/14

creator of all evil, given only set time to test us 10/6

gaining more ground in battle in U.S. for souls 8/14

gathers army 9/7
gathering army for far worse onslaught against mankind 10/6
greatest defense is that we do not know he is there 8/14
has converted many 8/4
has poisoned minds 5/23
in control of Rome 5/23
leads army from hell, seeks to darken minds of clergy, lead
them to hell 10/6
master of the medias 7/25
must enter body of fallen soul to work his will 9/14
now walking earth 6/18
promotes all "isms" for destruction of man 8/4
retained many powers when cast out of Heaven 8/14
seeks to break all Commandments of God 6/18
seeks to destroy world 9/14
seeks to remove Vicar 10/2
uses every means to deceive you 12/24
uses records to put children into spell 9/14
walking the earth 8/4, 9/14, 10/6
will cause weeping, gnashing of teeth 9/7
will come as angel of light, quoting scripture 9/14
will enter body of any man, woman, or child fallen into sin
6/18
will make mankind commit abominable acts 9/14
will you allow him to destroy your country? 11/24
working to destroy your soul 9/28
worship of 9/7
Luxury 9/7

Machine gun fire 9/28

Man/mankind

abandoned now to seek his own way 11/25
all descended from Adam and Eve, must be credit to Eternal
Father 6/18
all marked by cross or mark of beast 8/4
and woman, distinction being cast aside 9/28
asked to choose between cross, serpent 10/2
can be brought out of satan's web by prayers of another 7/25
created in image of God; what you do for the least you do for
God 9/7
giving self to perdition will bring destruction to country 5/26
has covered world with spiritual darkness 7/25

has become degenerate, godless 9/14, 9/28
has regressed to paganism, idolatry, insanity from sin 6/9
must strive to be perfect as God to enter Kingdom 8/4
must suffer great tragedy before he makes effort to return to
God 5/26
rejected truth, turned from God, found satan 6/9
shall not seek to create life by artificial means 10/6
sought success, riches, found a void 11/20
will be planet-struck 9/14
Manifestations. See also Miracles
from Eternal Father to guide us 11/24
many will experience for edification, strength 8/14, 10/6
Many are called, few chosen 6/2
Martyrdom 6/9
for those who have been given much, much will be expected, even
martyrdom 11/24
Heaven can be gained through martyrdom 11/24
Mass, Eternal Father displeased with conduct of clergy, laity
7/25
Materialism 11/24
Medal
of St. Benedict 6/9, 7/25
special blessing given to 8/14
Media
all now infiltrated, controlled 7/14
controlled by satan 5/23, 8/14, 11/24
do not be influenced by 8/14
enticing, seducing our children 10/6
not telling truth 5/23
presenting false front 7/14
Message from Heaven
continues to go throughout the world 5/26, 10/2
for all mankind 8/4, 8/14
has reached all corners of earth 7/25
many have hardened hearts, refuse to accept 9/14
rejection of 5/23
reread them 9/28
your only guide now 11/24
will reach every corner of earth 11/24
Mind
control through scientific machinery, human manipulation 12/24
manipulation 8/14

Miracle(s). See also Manifestations

false, a game of wits 12/24

Mission from Heaven

make no decision on your own; pray, wait for sign from Heaven
6/18

Our Lady is the guide 6/9

Modernism 5/23, 6/2, 6/9, 7/14, 7/25, 8/4, 10/2, 10/6, 11/24,
12/24

clergy confused by 8/4, 12/24

heads deluded by 10/6

produced bad fruits 12/24

shall destroy world 10/2

you will not enter Heaven if you use it 7/25

Modesty 10/2

Monuments, keep in homes 6/9, 6/18, 7/25, 8/4, 8/14, 9/7

Morals must be restored 8/4

Mothers

must return world to discipline, modesty, chastity 6/2

Our Lady: "I will comfort you in your sorrow, for I, too, know
the suffering of loss." 10/6

Murder 5/23, 11/24

abortion will bring acceptance, promotion of murder 5/26

condemns you to hell without repentance 11/20

homosexuals will promote 6/2

rock music will promote 9/14

will increase 7/25, 10/2, 10/6, 11/24

Music

major instrument for leading children into drugs, atheism,
false gods 9/14

rock and roll created by Lucifer to seduce children 9/14

My Jesus, my confidence 11/20

Nation(s)

every one in danger of being destroyed 8/14

given over to pleasure, materialism, casting aside God 11/20

Noe 7/14, 10/2, 11/24

Nuns

have become foolish maidens 10/2

must not revolt against God; deluded by Lucifer 10/2

must return to habits, rule 10/2

Occult

brings death to soul, body 12/24
 children must be warned against 8/14, 12/24
 On foot 7/14
 or by pen 7/25
 One-world government
 means enslavement of the masses 8/14
 world of satan, enslavement 6/2
 One-world religion 6/2
 means destruction of Faith 8/14
 Our Lady
 begs for assistance from Heaven to bring mankind back to grace
 12/24
 being defamed, victimized 7/25
 came to earth with counsel many times in the past 12/24
 chose of free will to act as Mother of all nations, children of
 earth 10/6
 comes because Eternal Father sends Her 7/14
 gentlest of creatures, human and sublime 8/14
 has met with rejection, defamation, blasphemy 10/6
 has not accepted fully that man has so little time left 11/20
 has been on earth in various nations 6/18
 has warned, begged, cried for us 8/14
 "Heap abuse on Me, but do not defame My Son" 10/2
 "I have come to try to save you, for you are blinded by sin."
 10/2
 "If you still My voice you will be destroyed." 11/24
 makes desperate plea to mankind 5/26
 Mediatrix between God and man 6/2, 6/9, 6/18, 7/14, 7/25, 8/4,
 8/14, 9/7, 9/28, 10/6, 11/20, 11/24
 Mother of great sorrows 9/14, 11/20
 pleads our cause before Heaven for extension of time 10/6
 pleads our cause daily before Eternal Father 7/14
 spent nine long years here searching the darkness for souls
 6/18
 wears purple mantle, yellow gown 9/28
 will be with us until end of our era, end of time 10/6
 will guide us through the battle 6/18

 Papacy, as Lucifer goes forward watch for 77-3 9/28
 Parents
 allowing children to dress as pagans in Church 5/26
 cannot rely on schools, churches to teach children Faith 5/26

do not expect clergy to counsel your children 9/14
do not know your children; have you taught them to pray? 8/14
have major responsibility to save children 8/14
have responsibility for giving Faith to children 5/26, 7/14
must discipline children, give foundation of faith 8/14
must give children firm foundation, speak out against heresy
6/18
must monitor children's training, secular and religious 9/7
must warn children against witchcraft 12/24
must warn children to beware those who approach them on street
7/25
prepare household, safeguard children 6/9
prepare your children 8/4
protect your children 5/23
Parish, do not desert or doors will close 9/28
Pastors. See also Clergy; Priests, priesthood
have lost way; sheep stray 8/14
like ducks going downstream 8/14
listening to demons 5/23
must return to life of prayer 5/23
must not compromise Faith 5/26
take out your banners, pagan symbols; bring back Michael 10/6
why are you making married men deacons? 5/23
Peace
no peace without God 6/2
there is no peace or security 5/26
Peace, love, brotherhood, cries of while leaders prepare
destruction 6/9
Penance
atonement, sacrifice needed 8/14, 9/7, 9/14
can retrieve lost souls 5/26
must be practiced by all 10/6
value of for souls in purgatory 9/28
Perseverance 8/14
Perversion 10/2
Photographs
Jacinta 1972 contains date of chastisement 10/6
much cannot be made public 6/2
proof for the bishop when needed 6/2
will explain things to Veronica 10/6
Plague 6/9
many soul-destroying ones have gone by unrecognized 12/24

will remove many young children 7/14
Pope. See Vicar
Pope John Paul II
also subject to human frailties, errors 10/6
attempts on his life will be numerous 10/6
attack upon him being planned 9/14
direct attack from Lucifer to be attempted 7/28
if not successful here, then in Rome 9/28
is in great danger; not to make many trips away from Rome 6/2
life in great danger as he remains in U.S. 10/2
must be escorted by prayer in this country, back to Rome 10/6
must conduct mission with holiness, dignity 6/2
must be warned of plan to remove him 12/24
plot against him 9/28
pray for 6/18, 8/14, 9/28
prayers, sacrifices urgently needed for 10/2
soon his words will be forgotten, disobedience will accelerate
10/6
understands imminence of chastisement for this country 10/6
unless you pray for, he will go the way of others 8/4
Pornography 7/25
Prayer(s). See also Atonement
Act of Contrition 5/23, 6/2, 6/18
all must be retained 6/9
constant vigil asked to protect selves, children, friends,
country 12/24
Fatima prayers 6/18
needed for priests, bishops, cardinals 5/23
Now I lay me down to sleep 5/23
one of greatest weapons against forces of darkness 6/18
Our Father 5/26
pray constantly, link to link, person to person 9/14
will not go unanswered 10/6
your hearts, minds must be constantly with Heaven 10/6
Prayer and penance
atonement, sacrifice needed 8/4, 10/2
lack of means lack of grace 6/9
necessary to understand even the scripture 10/2
Pride
and arrognace of bishops, cardinals 5/26
great barrier against sanctity 5/23, 8/4, 10/2, 10/6, 11/24
Priests, priesthood. See also Clergy; Pastors

are there 100 true ones left? 5/23
blinded, confused 8/4
far superior to any man 5/23
many on road to perdition, taking others with them 5/23, 6/2
no instant priests 5/23
true, counsel must be accepted 6/9
Promiscuousness 10/6
Prophets
gave way for salvation 9/14
of the past warned us 8/14
Purgatory
do not deny existence of 11/20
many do not believe in 6/9
many there are forgotten 7/25
Our Lady brings out fewer and fewer 8/14
relatives, friends there need prayers 9/7
too few do penance for souls there 9/14, 9/28
you do not pray for relatives, clergy 8/14

Rapture 9/28
Red armies. See Communism
Rejection, Heaven will not reject us; will we reject them? 9/28
Relics 9/7
Revelations of John. See Apocalypse
Revolution
in Rome 10/2
money spent to promote revolution by fear 8/14
Riches. See Worldly
Roman Catholic, all baptized must die as Roman Catholics to enter
Heaven 6/9, 11/20
Rome under great attack 5/23
Rosary 8/14, 12/24
major source of grace 6/2
pray constantly 5/26
pearls of prayer 6/18, 8/4
Roses always have thorns, cross beneath 7/25

Sacramentals
are your guards, armor 6/18
do not reject 7/14
keep on children 8/4, 8/14, 9/14
keep in your homes 6/18

must be worn by all 7/25, 9/7, 9/14
protection needed now more than ever 10/6
retain on children, fond relations 9/28
safeguard children with 6/9
soon you will understand these treasures of comfort, safety,
holiness 11/20
wear them 8/4
your armaments for battle 5/26
Sacraments must not be rejected 6/2
Sacrifice(s)
Heaven pleased with that offered to protect John Paul II 10/6
seek opportunities for 6/9
to satan 7/14, 8/14
to Lucifer with drinking of human blood 9/14
St. Michael
asks all men to do penance, listen to Queen of Heaven or perish
6/18
asks all to do penance or have empty chair to be filled by Bear
9/28
guardian of Faith, Church 10/2, 10/6
is ever present; here now 9/28
must be returned to Church 9/28, 10/2, 10/6
St. Peter 5/23
St. Theresa 10/2
Saints
cry out for Heaven to stop abominations on earth 8/4, 9/14
existence of 6/9
have been cast aside 7/14
sent in past to warn, prepare us 7/25
stand in wonder at mercy of Eternal Father 12/24
Satan. See also Lucifer
can also quote scriptures 6/18, 7/25
has poisoned many minds 9/14
is alive, walking earth 6/9
now has kingdom on earth 9/14
roams even at night 5/23
worship of 8/4
Satanism 5/23, 6/2, 7/14, 11/20, 11/24
Satanists 8/4
Scapular
all who wear shall never feel fires of hell 8/4, 8/14, 9/28
brown cloth of salvation for many 12/24

major source of grace 6/2
never to be removed from body 6/18
wear it 5/26
Schism 6/9, 11/20
Schismatics 8/4
Schools, evils in 6/18
Scientists
deluded, minds poisoned by satan 8/14
have given selves to Lucifer 9/14
have taken you into spiritual darkness 11/24
seeking, not finding truth 6/18
Scoffers 9/7
do not be hindered by 8/14
have cast aside supernatural for scientific viewpoint 9/14
Scripture. See Bible
Second Coming 6/2
will there be flicker of faith left? 7/14
Secret
do good deeds in secret, be rewarded by Eternal Father 11/24
of Fatima kept from world by bishops, cardinals 5/23
re parts of message 11/20
Secular writings to be removed from homes 5/23
Seers must accept heavy penance 8/4
Selfishness 9/7
Separated brethren 6/9
Separation of sheep from goats 5/23, 6/9, 9/7, 10/2, 11/20
Seventy-seven three 9/28
Sign(s) of the times 6/9
Sin(s)
always a forerunner of war 10/2
avoid occasions of 7/25
is insanity 6/18, 8/4, 10/6
no rationalizing of 8/4
of commission, omission 8/14
of the flesh 6/2, 7/25, 9/14
Sinner, even the greatest will be saved if wearing brown scapular
at death 8/14
Sisters. See Nuns
Six sixty-six
agents work through human bodies 12/24
Eternal Father allows them to separate sheep from goats,
cleanse Church 9/28

in command even in Rome 8/4
meaning of 8/4
will cause woe, gnashing of teeth 11/20
work in darkness to destroy mankind, Vicar 10/6
Socialism 5/23, 6/2, 7/14, 8/4, 8/14, 11/20
Sodom 11/24
and Gomorrah 6/2, 7/14, 10/2
Sodomy 8/4, 10/2
Soul(s)
dead souls in human bodies 6/18
immortality of 6/9
remains living with full consciousness when body dies 6/18,
7/25
must be pure as snowflake to enter Heaven 7/25
spiritual welfare must be first concern 7/25
use every means now to save 9/28
Spectacle. See Manifestations
Spirit(s)
is the real you that lives forever 9/14
war/battle of 6/9, 9/28, 12/24
Spiritual childhood 10/2
Statues. See Monuments
Suffering(s)
all given now for salvation of souls 6/9
of Jesus only understood by experience 9/7
priceless treasure for your redemption 10/6
recognize value of 7/25
Supernatural
cause of accidents that are not accidents 5/26
human mind trying to probe 12/24
knowledge replaced with scientific theories, speculation 8/14
must not be rejected 9/28
scoffed at even by clergy 8/4
search for knowledge of 6/9
we cannot be saved if we reject 7/25

Tabernacles
must not be closed 6/18
you no longer visit 8/14
Teachers have accepted doctrines of demons 11/20
Television, do not be influenced by 8/14
Temples of Holy Spirit, your bodies are 7/28

Test

for mankind 9/14, 11/20
of perseverance, sanctity, valor 6/18
the spirits 9/7, 11/24

Theologians

bloated with pride, arrogance 8/4
bringing doctrines of demons 6/2
have set many on path to hell 8/4
training takes many years of study 6/18

Theology, a new 6/18

Time, end of but not end of world 8/14

Tradition

God's laws established through 10/6
needed 6/9, 7/25

Tragedies, there will be many 6/9

Tribulation(s)

approaches 6/18, 9/14
cleansing of mankind 6/9
only few will be saved 9/7
those who pass through shall come out cleansed 9/14

Trinity 5/26, 6/18, 9/14

Truth

is the guiding light 10/2
lies in knowledge of God, following His plan 8/14
will be found now in light from Heaven 5/23

UFOs, transports from hell 6/18

Undercover agents working for control of world 6/2

United States. See also America

and other countries doomed selves because of rejection of
Eternal Father 6/18

cast aside protection of Heaven, will suffer great trials 12/24
fallen from grace, paganized 5/23, 12/24
fast becoming ruled by communist state 9/14
given over to pagan way of life 9/7
given to sin; will fall into dictatorship, murder 5/26
has become paganized 6/2
masses of world converging upon; bring sin, perversion 6/2
on brink of destruction 6/2
once proud nation fallen to satan 9/14
pleased Heaven with reception given to Vicar 10/6
pray for more time before catastrophe 8/14

shall suffer great crisis, loss of life 8/4, 11/20
will be destroyed when it abandons Faith, Commandments 11/24
will soon know physical hunger, want 11/24
will suffer great calamity 7/14
Utopia 11/20

Veil, over/across

body will die, but you live on with full knowledge 11/20
there is life there 6/9
we have full knowledge, consciousness 6/18, 8/14

Veronica

asked to continue as voice-box 8/14
being moved for safety 5/23
cannot be given great happiness or health on earth 12/24
experienced much of suffering of parents who lost children to
Lucifer 9/7
given secret counsel to follow or she will not survive the
illness 11/24
given instructions on prayer while she is confined to bed 7/14
given choice of which parish to register in 7/14
great strain of being a voice-box 6/2
improvement of health not promised, as she agreed to be victim
soul 7/14
is under protection of Michael 8/14
must accept rejection, persevere to end 10/2
must avoid all outside entertainment 8/14
must bar doors 9/7, 10/6, 11/20
must bar doors, remain in seclusion or be paralyzed 8/14
must make some decisions on her own, guided by messages 9/7
must remain in seclusion 9/28, 10/2
not to be concerned of other places of apparition 6/9
pray constantly for clergy as she is bedded 7/14
relieved of physical suffering for short time 11/20
second mission soon coming to completion 10/6
will be given necessary strength to continue work 11/24
will be given greater physical disability if necessary to
protect her 12/24
will be permitted to reveal secrets when it is time 6/9
will not be given heavier cross than she can carry 9/7
will not be leaving home very often 7/25
will not be taxed beyond her strength 5/26
will not succumb at this time but will suffer much 9/28

will receive much help in near future 5/26
 will soon be approached by "black cap" 10/6
 Verse
 "And so falls the nation" 12/24
 "Dear Jesus, all I can do is just love You" 10/2
 "The end is not as far as you can see" 5/26, 6/18, 10/6
 Vicar must be followed whether weak or strong 6/19
 Victim souls
 many are needed 7/25, 11/20
 needed to correct offenses 10/2
 sufferings offered as repatriation to Eternal Father 12/24
 willing to make restitution on the cross 9/7
 Victory is with Heaven 8/14
 Visions of Veronica
Ball of Redemption
 Ball of Redemption 11/24
Church, Rome
 cross over St. Peter's being covered with purple 10/2
Jesus, God, Trinity, Eucharist
 Jesus crowned with thorns 9/7
 Jesus on the cross; Veronica experiences the pain, faints 9/7
 priest's hand holding Eucharist 11/20
Our Lady, angels, saints
 angels singing, Veronica imitates; Our Lady surrounded by
 garland of roses 10/2
 Michael ringing huge bell 10/2
 Our Lady with many angels 9/28
Symbols, words, misc.
 Arabian saber with cross on handle 12/24
 huge white cross, words: "REDEMPTION, GRACE, PEACE" 5/23
 large dark ball with cross on top 5/23, 5/26
 cross falling over 9/28
War, revolution, terrorism
 globe with wick on top, oriental man lighting bomb 7/25, 8/4
 screams, machine gun fire; written in sky: "IN THE WILL OF
 GOD, NOT MAN" 9/28

 Vocations 9/7
 Voice-boxes 10/2
 bring message from Eternal Father 8/4
 many set among us to save mankind 8/14
 will be fewer as destruction comes 6/18

War

children of earth approaching 12/24
leaders preparing for 5/23
many nations will disappear 8/4, 11/24, 12/24
punishment for sins of man 8/14, 9/7, 11/20
will set world aflame 9/14

Warning, major

approaches 6/2
greater than ever experienced before 5/23

Warnings, minor

final warning from your God 12/24
have been rejected 5/23
given not to bring fear but truth, time to prepare 8/4

Way of the cross, way of salvation 11/25

Wisdom to follow Our Lady's counsel, not have to learn from
sorrowful experience 9/14

Witchcraft 12/24

Witches, no such thing as good or bad; all under satan 8/14

Woman/women

have become immoral 7/14
must return world to modesty, chastity, discipline 6/2
revolt from plan of God 10/2
who display nakedness will burn 6/2

Workers

been well tested, asked to continue 7/14
dissension among 9/14
fond workers will continue 11/24
if told truth and does not return, he has chosen own punishment

10/6

must follow directions given in message 9/14

World

cesspool of sin 9/14
faces cleansing with baptism of fire 10/6
given to satan to claim his own; we must retire from 10/6
is insane with sin 9/28
live in, not become part of 8/4
shall not come to end, but be cleansed 8/4, 10/2

Worldliness, clergy confused by 8/4

Worldly

pursuits, do not involve self with 8/14
riches, power, gain, pleasure 10/2

Youth

accepting dangerous religion, must avoid occult 12/24

being destroyed physically, morally 11/20

major victims of satan 8/14

Index of Bayside Messages for years 1980, 1981, 1982, 1983, 1984

Vigil Dates:

1980: 6/18, 10/2, 10/6

1981: 5/30, 6/13, 6/18, 8/14, 11/21

1982: 6/18, 7/2

1983: 3/18, 3/26, 5/21, 5/28, 6/18, 10/1

1984: 4/14, 6/18, 6/30

Abortion 5/30/81, 6/18/81, 8/14/81, 3/18/83, 4/14/84

country that allows it shall be destroyed 6/30/84

will never be condoned 5/28/83

Accidents that are not accidents 8/14/81

Adam and Eve, sin of 5/28/83

Adultery 6/18/81

Altar railing must be restored 5/30/81

America. See also United States

eyes of world are upon 6/18/81

Angels of light

come among children of light to torment 10/6/80

many shall come and deceive elect 10/6/80

Antichrist, days of 6/18/80. See also Satan

Apocalypse must be read 6/13/81

Apocalyptic disasters 6/13/81, 3/18/83, 5/21/83, 6/18/83

will continue 6/30/84

Atheists

behind the Bear 6/18/82

believe end justifies means 6/18/82

Balance of St. Michael

leans to left; when balanced you will understand Message
3/26/83

Ball of Redemption. See also Chastisement

many shall die 5/30/81, 6/18/81

only few will be saved 6/18/80

Baptism, many come without 6/18/84

Bear. See also Communism

preparing suffering for world 3/26/83

surrounds you; laughs at you 6/18/82
Bible. See also Scripture
remove modernism, humanism from 3/18/83
Bishop(s). See also Hierarchy; Mitres
and priests, pray for 5/21/83
guilty of pride 5/21/83
have not consecrated Russia to Immaculate Heart 3/18/83
look askance at the Message 4/14/84
many cannot escape Bear without prayers 10/6/80
will be accountable for fall of souls 6/13/81
Black mass 8/14/81
Blindness 8/14/81
Blood in streets 6/18/81
Body, human
temple of Holy Ghost 11/21/81
Book, Veronica's second 5/30/81
Book of life. See Bible

Canada
do you want to see blood in streets? 6/18/82
faces great danger 6/18/83
will have invasion 5/28/83
Cardinals. See also Hierarchy; Mitres
look askance at Message 4/14/84
many cannot escape Bear without prayers 10/6/80
will be accountable for fall of souls 6/13/81
Cataclysm
great minor chastisement for our nation 6/18/81
Catastrophe approaching North America 10/6/80
Change
causes confusion, error 8/14/81
no time to seek change, new pursuits 5/30/81
Charity 6/18/84. See also Love
is known to few 6/13/81
knows no restrictions 6/18/81
must not grow cold 10/6/80
to warn against sin 6/18/82
Chastisement 5/30/81, 6/18/81, 8/14/81, 3/18/83. See also Ball of
Redemption
terrible, heart-rending, crushing 6/18/82
to coincide with Ball and WW III 3/26/83
will force ears to open, knees to bend 6/18/81

Children

being trained behind closed doors 3/18/83
ensnared with evil in school 4/14/84
guard their souls 5/30/81
guard with sacramentals 10/6/80, 5/28/83
have been misled 6/18/82
have lost knowledge of purgatory, hell 10/6/80
many shall die 5/30/81
taken into cult of debauchery 6/30/84
vanished from face of earth 4/14/84
wander like sheep in wilderness 6/18/82
will be removed by mysterious disease 6/30/84
will put parents to death 5/28/83
without blood 10/6/80
protect them 5/30/81, 6/13/81, 6/18/81

Children of God/light

bar your doors 6/16/81, 6/30/84
be good example in parish church 8/14/81, 4/14/84
beware of pride, arrogance 8/14/81
course ahead not easy for 5/30/81
do not become complacent 6/18/80
have no fear 6/18/80, 10/2/80
let not left hand know what right is doing 8/14/81
little armies throughout world 6/18/82
much is expected of 6/13/81
must avoid worldly pleasures 8/14/81
must withdraw from world to be saved 6/13/81
no time for change or new pursuits 5/30/81
persecution for 6/18/81
poor and peacemakers shall be called 6/13/81
remain free from worldly contamination 6/18/80
will be saved 6/18/80, 4/14/81. 8/18/81

China 3/26/83

Christ, beware those who claim to be 6/18/82

Church

Bear burrowed within 6/18/82
desecration of 10/6/80
division bordering on schism 8/14/81
do not abandon 8/14/81
doors must be kept open 4/14/84
forces of evil have entered 5/30/81
foundation is solid_Jesus 8/14/81

hell shall not prevail against 8/14/81
must be restored or great destruction in Rome 8/14/81
remain within regardless of turmoil 6/13/81
restore 10/2/80
satan has entered 6/18/80
will be divided when John Paul II is removed 3/13/83
will rise stronger after Chastisement 6/18/81
Church of man
angels will not help build 8/14/81
shall be destroyed 10/2/80
Church of satan 10/6/80
Churches, new must not be set up 6/13/81
Clergy. See also Priests, priesthood
disobedient to Vicar 5/30/81
do not have passport to Heaven 4/14/84
hasten not Chastisement by fruitless pursuits; preach God's
word 11/21/81
many blinded by luxury, ease 6/13/81
many on road to perdition, taking others 6/18/82
many without prayer cannot escape Bear 10/6/80
must restore Church, altar railing 5/30/81
must return to knowledge of hell, purgatory 3/18/83
pray for 6/18/81, 3/18/83
refuse Message in pride, arrogance 6/18/81
teaching been pure? 11/21/81
trying to teach atheism 3/18/83
using man-given knowledge, directed by satan 6/18/81
would accept message if it fed their pride 8/14/81
Comet. See Ball of Redemption
Commandments of God 6/18/81, 6/18/82
Communion in hand is sacrilege 6/30/84
Communism 8/14/81
Compromise 6/13/81
Conform and you will die on the vine 6/13/81
Confusion 6/18/81
Conscience 3/18/83
Conspiracy of evil 8/14/81
Constant vigil of prayer 6/18/80, 5/30/81, 6/13/81, 6/18/81,
5/28/83, 10/1/83, 4/14/84, 6/30/84
Conversations with Jesus 5/30/81, 6/18/81
Corruption abounds, will be punished 6/13/81
Country. See United States

Courage needed in days ahead 6/18/80
Creature, do not be worshipper of 6/18/80
Crops will rot 5/30/81
Cross

 receive mark of and be saved 6/13/81
 way of is true road to Heaven 6/18/81

Crucifix

 must be placed on door 6/18/84
 on front, back doors 6/30/84

Cuba stockpiling destruction 3/26/83

Cults of satan 10/6/80, 6/30/84

Cures and conversions 10/6/80

 many longing for 10/2/80
 Rosaries have power for 6/18/84
 sacramentals blessed for 6/30/84

Darkness

 enshrouding world 7/2/82
 in world and in souls 6/18/81
 of spirit covers world 5/30/81

Dates, do not speculate on 6/18/80, 6/18/81

Death. See also Veil, over/across

 man is not master of 6/18/81
 shall be commonplace 6/13/81
 there is no death 6/18/80

Dedicated. See Priests; Nuns

Demons in human form 6/30/84

Disciples

 of Jesus, great test for 6/13/81
 of latter days 6/18/80, 5/30/81, 6/18/81, 4/14/84

Discipline and obedience means suffering, sacrifice 5/30/81

Dishonesty 6/13/81

Disobedience 5/30/81

Doctors must do good, cure honorably 8/14/81

Eagle

 plucked by satan 6/18/80
 plucked bare 3/26/83, 6/18/83

Earthquakes. See also Nature, disturbances of

 in places never known before 3/18/83
 in U.S. and Canada 5/30/81

Elements can be controlled by satan 5/21/83
Enemy
 is all about you 6/18/82
 is at your door 6/18/81
Epidemic, uncontrollable 5/30/81
Eternal Father
 does not wish one to be lost 6/18/81
 has allowed man free reign on their destiny 5/21/83
 has plan for all lives 3/18/83
 has marked His own 6/18/80
 has taken away all restraint 6/18/80
 has viewed scene before final curtain 5/30/81
 His merciful heart is with you 6/13/81
 placed man on earth to fight satan 4/14/84
 will guide you in days ahead 6/18/80
 will no longer excuse abominations 6/18/82
 works to restore earth, mankind 10/2/80
Eternal Flame is Holy Spirit 6/18/81
Eucharist 6/13/81
 being defiled 6/18/83
 will sustain you in days ahead 6/13/81, 8/14/81
Euthanasia 6/13/81
Evil
 forces gathering for final battle 5/30/81
 forces have marked their own 6/18/80
 recognize faces of 6/30/84
 will be turned to good 6/18/81
Experimentation 6/18/81

Faithful and True 6/18/82
 all will be united under 10/2/80
False idols 6/18/80, 6/13/81
False prophets, beware of 6/18/82
Family, destroy it and you destroy country 6/18/80
Famine 5/30/81, 6/13/81, 5/28/83
Fatima 6/18/81
Few will be saved 6/18/80, 6/13/81
Financial dynasties guiding world 8/14/81
Flesh, pleasure of is sin 4/14/84
Floods. See also Nature, disturbances of
 shall increase 6/18/84
Flying saucers. See UFOs

Free will 6/18/84

of man cannot be restrained by God 6/18/81

to correct wrong or extend it 5/30/81

will decide eternal destiny 6/30/84

Future is now 10/6/80, 6/13/81

Germany 6/30/84

GOD IS 10/2/80, 5/30/81, 6/18/81

Government of our country

controlled by satan 6/18/80

internal strife in 10/6/80

responsible for evil 5/28/83

Governments of world heading for collision 8/14/81

Guidance, seek only from Heaven 8/14/81

Hearts of Jesus and Mary 6/18/82

Heaven

easier for camel to go through needle's eye than for rich man
to enter 6/13/81

existence of 5/30/81, 6/13/81, 5/21/83, 5/28/83, 6/18/84

has beauties, joys beyond human knowledge 10/1/83

road of sacrifice; not easy 5/30/81

simple, narrow road to 6/18/82

was made for all mankind 10/1/83

Hell

existence of 5/30/81, 6/13/81, 6/18/81, 7/2/82, 3/18/83,
5/21/83, 5/28/83, 6/18/84

mitres fallen into 4/14/84

overflowing 5/30/81

pleasures of world lead to 10/1/83

priests cast into 6/18/82

souls falling into faster than snowflakes 6/13/81

Heresy of the world 6/18/84

Hidden things now being revealed 6/13/81

Hierarchy. See also Bishops; Cardinals; Mitres

Our Lady weeps for them 5/28/83

Holy Father. See Vicar

Homes

disintegration within 6/13/81

must be fortress against evil 5/30/81

protect 6/13/81

Homosexuality 6/16/81, 8/14/81, 6/18/82

any country that allows it shall be destroyed 6/30/84
condemned from beginning of time by Eternal Father 8/14/81
Homosexuals 4/14/84
Host. See Eucharist
Hourglass
one grain going through 6/30/84
one grain remaining 6/18/83, 4/14/84
when empty, time for Jesus' return 3/18/83
Humanism 6/18/80, 6/13/81, 8/14/81, 6/18/82, 3/18/83, 4/14/84
will bring much suffering to mankind 10/2/80
Human sacrifice 3/13/83
Hunger 5/30/81, 6/13/81
starvation of soul 11/21/81

ICBMs 5/30/81
Ignorance may give short reprieve 6/18/84
Immaculate Conception 6/13/81
Immaculate Heart of Mary 5/30/81, 5/21/83, 6/18/83
Immodesty 6/18/82
Immorality 4/14/84
Impurity 5/30/81, 6/13/81
Insanity from sin 5/30/81
Invasion 3/26/83, 5/28/83, 6/18/83, 6/30/84

Jacinta 6/18/81
1972 photograph 6/18/81

Jesus
always with us 6/18/82
bangs table 6/18/82
console Him at tabernacles 8/14/81
does not move lips as He speaks through Veronica 6/18/83
hand coming down; will strike 6/18/82
will not allow priesthood to be destroyed 6/18/82
words soon will be few, actions will start 4/14/84

La Salette 4/14/84
Latter days 6/13/81, 8/14/81
Leaders, government
deceit, misdirection of 6/18/81
must find way to stop abortion 4/14/84
pray for 6/18/81
few have turned back 3/18/83

Legions of Christ/light 10/2/80
Lesbianism 4/14/84
Living dead, mystery of the 6/30/84
Love. See also Charity
 is giving, caring, sacrifice 5/30/81
 is God 6/18/81
 of neighbor 6/18/84
 true meaning is in giving 6/18/81
 true meaning of 6/18/81, 10/1/83
Lucifer. See also Satan
 many now honoring 5/30/81
Lust 6/18/81

Man/mankind
 following satan with blind eyes, deafened ears 4/14/84
 forever seeking, not finding truth 5/30/81, 5/21/83
 gathering instruments for war 6/18/83
 has become perverse, degenerate, etc. 6/18/80
 has balance for own fall 6/18/81
 has become depraved, living for pleasures of flesh 5/21/83
 has had years to make restitution 8/14/81
 has capacity to destroy self in moments 10/6/80
 has reached to stars for power 5/30/81
 no man has key to eternity 5/30/81
 not a little god 6/18/82
 placed on earth to fight satan 4/14/84
 running in circles, seeking peace 5/21/83
 shall never create life or raise the dead 6/18/82
 shall not be forced to Heaven 6/18/84
 should learn from Lucifer's trial in Heaven 6/18/80
 Spirit will not remain within sinful man 5/28/83
Martyrs 5/30/81
Mass
 celebrated with neither honor nor sacrifice 6/30/84
 is valid 8/14/81
Medal of St. Benedict 5/28/83
Media
 beware of; even Catholic infiltrated 8/14/81
 controlled by satan 6/18/80
 many have been silenced 3/26/83
 news, do not bring truth 6/18/81, 6/30/84
Message from Heaven

all given throughout world must be read 8/14/81
all must be sent out now 5/30/81
far greater one coming 3/18/83
has reached all corners of earth 6/16/80, 6/18/84
ignoring it will bring destruction to mankind 6/18/84
must be duplicated, sent out in haste 6/13/81, 6/18/81
of February, 1971 5/21/83
read all those given to past seers 8/14/81
read and reread 5/30/81
read well and know day, hour of tribulation 6/18/80
those who ignore are fully accountable for fall 6/18/81
thousands have turned backs on 4/14/84
unless you follow directions from Heaven, you cannot be saved
10/2/80
Mission from Heaven
will continue; many will be sent to assist 6/18/80
Missionaries needed throughout world 6/18/84
Mitres
many shall fall into hell 6/18/81
sin of omission will commit many to hell 10/6/80
Modernism 6/18/80, 6/13/81, 8/14/81, 6/18/82, 3/18/83
will bring much suffering to mankind 10/2/80
Murder 5/30/81, 6/13/81, 6/18/81, 8/14/81
in Rome 5/21/83
will abound 10/6/80
within the homes 5/28/83
My Jesus, my confidence 6/18/80, 10/6/80, 5/30/81, 6/13/81,
3/18/83, 4/14/84
Mysteries of faith will be known across veil 5/30/81

Nation(s)
a godless nation shall fall 6/13/81
approaching annihilation 6/18/81
every nation shall feel catastrophe 6/13/81
fall of 6/13/81
shall fall because of rejection of God 5/30/81
will disappear 5/30/81, 6/13/81
New York City
blood shall flow in streets 6/30/84
North America. See also United States
all eyes are on 6/18/81
carnage in 10/6/80

Nuns

abominations committed by 6/18/82
many brides of Christ needed 6/18/82

Obedience 5/30/81

false 6/18/82

Old Catholic church schismatic; all who join are excommunicated
10/6/80

Our Lady

always with us 6/18/82
became Mother of world 5/30/81
comes as Mother of perseverance, hope, love 5/30/81
comes to warn, not to praise 8/14/81
cries for obedience to Eternal Father and Pope 3/18/83
heart bleeding 6/18/82
held back Chastisement for many years 6/18/80
listen to Her counsel or you will fall 6/18/80
Mediatrice between God and man 6/18/80
moves Her lips as She speaks through Veronica 6/18/83
of the Light 3/26/83
of the Roses 6/18/80
speaks through Veronica to all Her children 6/18/82
tears fall upon our nation 8/14/81
traveled for many years 5/30/81, 6/13/81
tries to save man from himself 5/30/81
wears Fatima crown 5/30/81, 6/13/81, 11/21/81

Pagan worship 6/18/81

Paradise

epitome of glory 11/21/81
highest place in Heaven, only for Roman Catholics 10/6/80

Parents

guard children, not have broken hearts 10/6/80
have great responsibility towards children 5/28/83
not to allow children out after dark without protection 10/6/80

Peace

cries of 6/18/82
no peace without God 6/30/84
no peace without prayer, penance, atonement 10/6/80
only peace is through Jesus 6/18/82
will not be restored until Jesus is restored to homes, hearts
6/18/81

Peacemakers, children of God 6/13/81
Penance. See also Prayer and penance; Atonement
 atonement, restitution needed 6/18/81
 atonement, sacrifice needed for all nations 6/13/81
 is painful but brings great joy 11/21/81
Persecution must be expected 6/18/81
Perseverance, grace for given at sacred grounds 4/14/84
Plague
 among the children 6/18/81
 of rats in eastern area 6/18/83
 will come within six months 6/18/83
Planets
 earth to be planet-struck 8/14/81
 nine line up 8/14/81
Poor are children of God 6/13/81
Pope. See Vicar
Pope John Paul I
 received martyrdom drinking from champagne glass 5/21/83
Pope John Paul II
 enemies of God plan to eliminate him 5/21/83
 has many enemies, needs prayers for safety 6/18/83
 his directives cast aside 3/18/83
 in great danger; has loving heart, many enemies 6/18/84
 life is in the balance 5/30/81
 must act on Message or die 5/21/83
 not safe; another attempt on his life 8/14/81, 3/18/83, 6/30/84
 pray for 10/6/80, 8/14/81, 5/21/83, 5/28/83
 suffers from enemies of God 3/18/83
 world has balance for his life 5/30/81
Pornography 5/28/83
Portugal 6/18/84
Prayer(s). See also Atonement.
 Acts of Faith, Hope, Charity 6/18/84
 Apostles' Creed 6/18/84
 power of 6/18/81
 St. Michael Exorcism 6/18/84
 will gain light for others 3/26/83
 will open doors of Heaven 5/30/81
 value of 10/1/83
Prayer and penance
 and sacrifice needed to hold back flames 10/1/83
 and sacrifice needed to save life of Pope 3/18/83

atonement, sacrifice 5/30/81
Pride
a barrier against sanctity 5/21/83
and arrogance 6/18/81, 8/14/81
can make you fall 6/18/80
he who will not listen must be chastised 6/18/81
Priests, priesthood. See also Clergy
do not have passport to Heaven 6/13/81, 4/14/84
honor them for who they are, not judge for what they are
8/14/81
how many are holy? 6/18/82
in darkness, seeking riches, pleasures 6/18/82
infiltraters 6/18/82
in human nature can err, but can still consecrate 10/6/80
look askance at Message 4/14/84
many casting aside simple way to Heaven 6/13/81
must consecrate Russia or die 4/14/84
pray for 6/18/80, 6/18/81, 6/18/82, 5/21/83
pride and arrogance of 6/18/81, 5/21/83
signs of false priests 6/18/82
teaching been pure? 11/21/81
Purgatory 5/30/81, 6/13/81, 7/2/82
existence of 10/6/80, 3/13/83, 5/21/83, 5/28/83, 6/18/84
overflowing 6/18/81
place of cleansing 6/13/81
Puzzle for mankind 8/14/81

Rapture 5/28/83
Red armies. See Communism
Religion, a new 6/13/81
Reprieve 6/18/81
Revelations of John. See Apocalypse
Rich man, difficult to gain Heaven 6/13/81
Riches. See Worldly
Rome must restore Church or face destruction 8/14/81
Rosary
all who wear will be saved 6/30/84
and scapular needed to protect country 4/14/84
beads shall turn color, stems become pure gold 6/18/84
fifteen decades must be prayed daily 6/18/84
must pray one a day in homes to be spared 4/14/84
pray daily 6/18/80

will have power for cure, conversion 6/18/84
Russia

must be consecrated to Immaculate Heart 4/14/84
plans to invade U.S. with missiles 3/26/83
will use manpower of China 3/26/83

Sacramentals

blessed with graces for cure, conversion 6/30/84
do not discard 5/30/81, 6/18/82
must be worn by all 6/13/81, 6/18/81
power of 6/18/81
without them, 99% chance you will fall 6/18/84

Sacred grounds

all who come to were called by Eternal Father 6/18/83
Flushing Meadows site marked with cross in sky by Our Lady
10/1/83

St. Benedict

message of 8/14/81

St. Pius X 10/2/80

St. Rita 10/2/80

St. Theresa 10/2/80, 5/30/81

to assist Veronica 10/6/80

Saints

cry, "How long, O Lord?" 5/30/81, 8/14/81

cry out for reprisal 6/18/80

Sanctity 6/18/81

Satan. See also Lucifer

being honored by many 5/30/81

dulls man's mind when he falls out of grace 8/14/81

has clouded many minds 6/13/81

has full access to your souls 6/18/81

has poisoned many minds 6/18/80

seeks to infiltrate Mission from Heaven 3/26/83

sows confusion, discontentment, atheism 10/2/80

will seek to stop prayers needed to save John Paul II 5/30/81

will set out to halt Message 5/28/83

will do great battle 6/13/81

worship of 8/14/81

Satanism 6/13/80, 6/13/81

is accelerating 3/13/83

Satanists seek sacrifice for great feast 10/6/80

Scandal to little ones 6/18/81

Scapular 6/18/80
all who wear will be saved 6/30/84
necessity of 6/18/84
Schism 8/14/81
Schools
teachings of Jesus removed from 3/13/83
word of God, prayer removed from 6/18/82
Scientists
seeking, not finding truth 5/30/81, 8/14/81
seeking to create life 6/18/80
shall never restore life 6/13/81
shall not create life 8/14/81
truth is too simple for 8/14/81
Scripture. See also Bible
Matthew 24 6/18/82
Zacharias 5 5/30/81
Secret (re parts of Message) 5/30/81, 6/13/81, 6/18/81, 8/14/81,
3/26/83, 5/28/83, 6/18/83, 10/1/83
Secret of Heaven and earth 6/18/81
Seers not all in one country; test spirits 8/14/81
Sign(s) from Heaven 6/18/81
Sin(s)
condoned by highest judges of land 8/14/81
has become sophisticated 6/30/84
has become way of life 6/18/81
is death 8/14/81
is insanity 10/6/80
of omission condemn many to hell 10/6/80
of the flesh 10/6/80, 5/30/81, 6/13/81, 11/21/81
Sisters. See Nuns
Six sixty-six 6/18/80, 5/21/83, 4/14/84
explanation of 3/26/83
great beast of hell 10/6/80
masters of deceit 10/2/80
Sodom and Gomorrah 6/18/82
Soul(s)
falling into hell fast as snowflakes 10/6/80, 5/28/83
is dying within the body 5/21/83
many will be lost to Heaven 5/30/81
Spirit lives forever 7/2/82
Spiritual childhood 5/21/83
Suffering(s)

has great merit for salvation of souls 6/18/80
those who do not suffer will be damned 6/13/81
value of 5/30/81, 6/13/81, 5/28/83
will be set upon world 6/18/81
Sun spinning, flares 8/14/81
Supernatural, knowledge of 6/18/81, 4/14/84
Syria has key to peace or WW III 5/30/81, 5/28/83

Test

all will be tested 6/18/81
is great 6/13/81
love of God must come before anyone else 6/13/81
of faith 5/30/81
of obedience for Veronica 5/30/81
time of testing for world 6/18/80
Test tube babies: monsters 6/18/82
Theologians not finding truth 5/30/81
Thought transferral 6/13/81
Time on earth not like time in Heaven 6/18/81
Tomorrow, "What is there tomorrow for you?" 6/13/81
Tremors. See Earthquakes
Tribulation(s) 8/14/81
entering crucial period of 6/18/80
have started 10/2/80
Truth is simple way 6/13/81

UFOs, flying saucers transporting demons 6/30/84
United States. See also America
and Canada surrounded, face major invasion 3/26/83, 5/28/83,
6/18/83
blood in the streets 10/6/80, 6/18/81, 6/18/82
death will come upon in instant 6/18/81
destruction approaching 6/18/80
enemies gathered within 6/18/80, 6/18/83
falling fast to satan 6/18/81
great trial for: the winter and the wars 10/6/80
greatest danger is from infiltration 6/18/84
has become depraved through medias 3/18/83
in great danger of invasion 6/30/84
must turn back to God 6/13/81
not free; enemy burrowed within 6/18/82
placed under Our Lady's mantle 6/18/81

pray for 10/1/83
shall fall to enemy 3/18/83
shall fall without prayer, atonement 5/30/81
shall have hunger 5/30/81
shall not escape fires 5/30/81
ships, submarines part of takeover plan 4/14/84
sins cry out to Heaven for punishment 5/28/83
surrounded by reconnaissance planes, missiles 6/18/84
surrounded with submarines; missile attack planned 5/21/83
under domination of godless gov't. 5/30/81
will find much suffering, death 6/18/80, 6/13/81
will have blood in the streets 4/14/84
will have war, famine 5/28/83
will lose great statesman 10/1/83

Veil, over/across 6/18/80, 10/6/80, 6/13/81
description of 7/2/82
is forever; many shall go suddenly 5/30/81

Veronica

allowed test of great suffering 10/2/80
asked to accept suffering for Vicar 5/30/81
asked to list conversations with Jesus 6/18/81
brought out because time grows short 4/14/84
brought to vigil with disability 8/14/81
called Veronica of the Cross 6/18/80
chosen as victim by Eternal Father 6/18/82
cuts hand on thorn from Sacred Heart 6/13/81
given second secret 5/28/83
given secret 10/1/83
given secret in photo 3/26/83
given third secret 6/18/83
has built apostleship to be written in annals of Church 5/28/83
incident will be diverted 10/6/80
is a bride of Christ 6/18/82
joined ranks of infirm 11/21/81
mission as voice-box will be shortened 6/18/80
must kneel alone, stand alone in world 10/2/80
must not slacken through concern over human being 6/18/81
not to leave home alone 10/6/80
not to worry about finances 6/14/84, 6/30/84
on list for extinction 10/6/80
second mission extended 10/6/80

sufferings bring salvation to many 6/18/80
suffers for Holy Father 5/30/81
test for 5/30/81
was to join legion of victim souls 3/18/83
will be confined to bed until next vigil 6/13/81
will be given strength from Heaven 6/13/81
will be taken to view hell as in past 10/6/80
will not be cured; waters not for you 6/18/80
will not spend full time away from bed 8/14/81
will receive additional strength to continue 10/6/80
will suffer much 10/1/83

Verse

"Dear Jesus, all I can do" 6/18/82
"It's raining teardrops from Heaven" 6/18/81
"Remember to pray through '82" 8/14/81
"The cross beneath the roses" 6/18/81
"Tomorrow, my Bridegroom" 6/18/82
"Where do the eagles gather?" 7/2/82

Vicar

do not abandon 8/14/81
not safe; another attempt on his life 8/14/81

Victim souls

can save mitres from hell 6/13/81
for Pope John Paul II 6/18/83
for salvation of mankind 6/13/81
many are asked for 10/6/80
must reach out to save others 6/18/81
needed to take place of Vicar 5/30/81
too few 4/14/84
will be many 6/18/80, 6/18/81

Visions of Veronica

Apocalyptic signs, tribulations

ball with cross on top, world aflame 3/26/83, 10/1/83,
6/30/84
black cross in sky 5/21/83
globe in flames, big hole in one side, Ball striking it again
4/14/84
globe with cross on top, in flames 6/30/84
large black cross over world, flames 5/30/81, 6/13/81
Michael holding chalice, pouring out blood 6/18/81
world in flames, spinning; some countries blacked out 6/18/81
Church, Rome

blood running down St. Peter's, dividing Church in half
3/18/83

iron cross in sky, chalice dripping blood of victim souls for
Pope 6/18/83

Pope riding in open car, man pulls out knife, gun 3/18/83

St. Peter's square, announcement being made 5/30/81

Demons, hell, UFOs

thirteen satanists torturing man, drinking blood 3/13/83

Heaven, purgatory

graces coming down 5/30

Jesus, God, Trinity, Eucharist

hearts of Jesus and Mary covered with thorns 6/13/81

Sacred Heart surrounded with thorns 6/18/81

Our Lady, angels, saints

Our Lady's heart torn with thorns, dagger 6/13/81

Our Lady, many angels carrying banners 6/18/81

Our Lady of La Salette 4/14/84

Symbols, words, misc.

hourglass with three grains left 8/14/81

War, revolution, terrorism

bloodshed in streets 5/30/81

carnage in cities, country, coast to coast 10/6/80

huge gathering of battleships 6/13/81

map of Israel in flames 6/30/84

map of Mideast, Russia, China 5/28/83

people running on L.I.; blackened bodies, warheads 3/26/83

submarine off coast of N.Y. 3/26/83

warhead in abandoned subway tunnel 3/26/83

Vocations needed for priesthood, nunneries 6/18/82

Voices crying in wilderness 6/18/80

War 6/18/80

armaments being made to destroy mankind 6/18/83

could break out any day now 6/18/84

missiles of destruction being created 10/1/83

punishment for sins of man 6/13/81, 8/14/81, 5/28/83, 6/18/83,
6/18/84

shall break out in W. Germany 6/30/84

shall increase 6/30/84

will come between Warning and Chastisement 3/18/83

will destroy 3/4 of world's population 6/18/82

will extinguish mankind except for few 6/18/84
will leave no earth upon the land 5/28/83
with Ball of Redemption will destroy 3/4 of world 5/30/81
World War III 5/28/83, 10/1/83
Warhead in abandoned subway 3/26/83
Warning, major 3/18/83, 3/26/83
Warnings, minor
 have been sent to every nation 6/18/80
 ignored 10/1/83
 many given, rejected 8/14/81
Water
 curative, from springs of world 10/6/80
 curative, will not make you ill 10/2/80
Way of the cross
 only way to world peace 10/2/80
 true road to Heaven 6/18/81
Witches 5/30/81
Workers
 capable of accepting responsibility 6/18/80
 if laid low, he will be graced 10/6/80
 if told truth and do not return, they have chosen their
punishment 6/18/80, 10/6/80
 if you cast aside the Mission, go into the world, you will be
lost 10/6/80
 in circle given graces for perseverance, miracles 10/6/80
 should unite, put aside differences 3/26/83
 through Our Lady's intercession, only few will die 3/26/83
 two will be removed 6/18/80
 within circle to confine selves to home 10/6/80
World
 has not turned to Eternal Father, will face final destruction
5/30/81
 has progressed farther into darkness 3/18/83
 in danger of giant destruction 10/1/83
 in spiritual darkness 6/18/80
 in worse state than Sodom, Gomorrah 6/18/82
 must now do great penance 10/1/83
 on verge of fall of the nations 6/13/81
 stands before precipice 6/13/81
Worldly
 pleasures must be avoided 8/14/81
 pursuits cloud the mind 6/13/81

riches directed by satan for destruction of soul 6/13/81
riches, what does it gain man if he loses soul? 8/14/81

Zacharias, vision of 5/30/81

Index of Messages 1985, 1986, 1987, 1988, 1989
Vigil Dates:

1985: 7/1, 7/25, 8/21, 9/7, 9/14, 10/5, 11/1

1986: 5/17, 6/18, 9/27

1987: 6/6, 6/18, 10/2

1988: 6/18, 10/1, 10/6

1989: 3/18, 6/17, 10/2

Abortion 9/7/85, 10/5/85

aborted babies go to limbo, cannot see God 10/2/87

accelerating 9/27/86

children destined to bring true Faith to world, save Church
have been aborted 10/1/88

fifty to sixty million in one year 6/18/86

foulest of sacrileges 5/17/86

has destroyed more souls than many world wars 5/17/86

is murder 7/1/85

vilest of sins 9/14/85

Accidents that are not accidents 5/17/86, 6/18/86

Africa

in flames, famine 11/1/85

warfare in 10/5/85

AIDS 8/21/85, 10/2/87

cure shall not be given 8/21/85, 10/6/88

plague from God 10/5/85

punishment for homosexuality 8/21/85, 6/6/87

sent because of sin, shall have no cure 9/7/85

American Catholic Church not approved by Heaven 9/14/85

Angel of death in human form 7/1/85

Angels, guardian, we should discuss actions with them 7/25/85

Angels of light

come to deceive you 9/7/85

false prophets 9/27/86

Anger not accepted in Heaven 6/18/88

Annulments given without due cause 9/27/86

Antichrist. See also Satan

entered into mitres 1972 10/2/89

Apocalyptic references, red horse is war 6/17/89
Apparitions, other places of
do not become involved; ignore them 3/18/89
many are not true 9/7/85
remain away from 7/25/85
Ark will close upon those to be saved 6/18/87
Armaments to kill 8/21/85
Armies for Heaven to fight, save Church 3/18/89
Atheists have no honor, no truth 9/14/85
Atonement. See Prayer and penance
Aurora Borealis, when this happened before there was a war
3/18/89
Australia 6/6/87
will have many deaths 10/5/85

Babylon the Great (N.Y.) to be destroyed 10/6/88
Ball of Redemption. See also Chastisement
but for Our Lady, would have been sent last year 6/6/87
comet to be thrown by Eternal Father 8/21/85, 10/5/85
coming fast 10/2/89
many shall die 7/1/85, 5/17/86, 6/18/88, 10/6/88
of unknown origin, like two suns 6/18/88
will be sent within this century 6/18/88
will ignite stored chemicals 7/1/85
Bayside 9/14/85
Bear. See also Communism
red planning to kill Pope 9/27/86
roaming throughout world 6/18/87
Beatific vision reserved for few 11/1/85
Ben 9/7/85
Bible
few are reading 10/5/85
indulgences given for reading 7/25/85
knowledge of true life 9/14/85
rationalized 7/1/85
read those before 1965 10/5/85
true guide to redemption; should be in all homes 5/17/86
warned against homosexuality 8/21/85
Bishop(s). See also Bishops and cardinals; Hierarchy; Hats,
Purple/Red; Mitres
allow gross errors in Church 6/17/89
are misguided 11/1/85

bishop cannot deny Our Lady's appearances when She appears
over old St. Robert's Church 5/17/86
must consecrate Russia with Holy Father 6/17/89
pray for 6/17/89
teaching wrong 10/6/88
Bishops and cardinals
bishop against bishop, cardinal against cardinal 9/27/86
Blankets to be stored 7/1/85, 10/5/85, 11/1/85
Blood supply grossly contaminated 10/6/88
Bodies, dead, do not touch 7/1/85
Book of life. See Bible

California, earthquake in 10/5/85, 3/18/89
Canada
and U. S. will have to hold each other up when tribulation
comes 10/2/87
being infiltrated by Russia 5/17/86
murder, destruction planned for 9/27/86
Russia planning major strike against 9/7/85
Candles to be stored 11/1/85
Canned goods. See Food
Cannibalism 11/1/85
Cardinal Cassaroli influencing Holy Father against the Message;
write to him 6/18/87
Cardinal Jean Villot received just penance for harming Church
of Rome 7/1/85
Cardinals. See also Bishops and cardinals; Hierarchy; Hats,
Purple/Red; Mitres
allow gross errors in Church 10/2/89
some will fall into hell 11/1/85
Cataclysm 7/25/85
Cathedral of St. Agnes, Lutheran groups in 6/17/89
Chastisement. See also Ball of Redemption 7/1/85, 6/6/87
approaches 11/1/85
many shall die 7/1/85
Children
being ignored; upbringing is nil 3/18/89
being slain in sacrifice to satan 6/17/89
captives of satanists 8/21/85
disappearing, becoming pawns of satanists 6/18/88
growing up in sin 6/18/87
homes needed for those with no home 10/2/87

missing 7/1/85
need discipline, knowledge of truth 9/14/85
often cremated 11/1/85
should be taught meaning of Trinity 10/5/85
taken over by satan through TV 3/18/89
thousands will vanish 7/1/85
who are removed at early age go into Heaven 10/2/87
Children of God/light
are disciples of the latter days 10/2/89
asked to retire from world, bar doors 6/18/87
counted in the few 9/14/85
great reward for those who will fight for truth, God 10/2/87
must beg Holy Father to consecrate Russia 5/17/86
must besiege bishops, Holy Father to consecrate Russia
6/17/89
must do all they can to bring world back to Eternal Father
5/17/86
must increase the pace 5/17/86
must read, act upon the Message from Heaven 10/2/87
must remain in parish churches, fight 9/14/85, 3/18/89
must remain in parish church; prayer, example will lead
priesthood back into light 6/17/89
must remember to pray for enlightenment 9/7/85
must work hard to save brothers, sisters 6/18/86, 9/27/86
should not allow strangers to enter homes 6/18/88
will one day see Our Lady 10/5/85
Church
can be saved if we pray more 3/18/89
cavorting, dancing, guitars created by satan 3/18/89
division in not wanted 9/27/86
heresies, innovations in 6/18/86
in great crisis 7/1/85
not much holiness left in 10/2/87
statues, main altar, railing to be restored 8/21/85
tradition, supernatural being cast aside 3/18/89
Clergy. See also Pastors; Priests, priesthood
clerics plotting assassination of Pope 7/1/85
many on road to perdition; pray for them 10/2/89
must change now or suffer punishment 6/18/86
prayer life almost nil; must return 6/17/89
Cohabitation will not be accepted 9/27/86
Cold to come upon mankind 10/5/85, 11/1/85

Comet. See Ball of Redemption
Commandments of God
to be printed in tabloid; all must review 11/1/85
Communism 7/1/85, 9/14/85. See also Bear
evils of 6/18/87
plan to introduce it to all nations 6/18/87
spreading throughout country, churches 10/2/87
Communists
brutal beyond all reasoning 10/2/87
liars, murderers, deceivers 10/2/87
planning to kill Pope 6/18/88
spreading evil in U. S., Canada 5/17/86
Constant vigil of prayer 7/1/85, 8/21/85, 9/7/85, 10/5/85,
5/17/86, 6/18/87, 10/2/87, 10/1/88, 10/6/88
an obligation to Eternal Father; no excuses 10/6/88
needed to save your children 10/5/85
Convents
corruption, carnage in 10/2/89
should not have TV 10/2/89
Conversations with Jesus 9/14/85
Conversion(s) 7/1/85
Coptic Church in Egypt 5/17/86
Country. See also United States
that loses its morality will fall 11/1/85
Covens, thirteen now on Long Island 11/1/85
Crash, monetary. See Depression
Crown of thorns, description of 9/27/86
Crucifix
has great power against satan 6/18/87
must be keep on doors 7/1/85, 10/5/85
must be worn by all 7/25/85, 9/7/85, 11/1/85, 6/6/87,
10/2/87
Cults, satanic
brutalize children 6/18/87
goal is to take Catholic children of world 6/18/88
have missing children among them 6/18/88
major one in U.S., subsidiary in Canada 10/2/87
nine thousand now in U.S., Canada 6/18/87
over five thousand in U.S., Canada 6/18/88
over ten thousand now in U.S., Canada 3/18/89
Cure(s)
a person to walk out of wheelchair 6/18/88

of a sick person 7/1/85
of two individuals 7/25/85
two massive ones 6/18/88
two stupendous ones 3/18/89
will be many 10/1/88
will be two tonight 10/6/88
Cursing 6/18/87, 10/2/89

D. M. accepted as new disciple 10/2/89

Dates, none to be given 5/17/86

Dedicated. See Priests; Nuns

Demons in dead bodies 8/21/85

Depression

great one coming within next two years 10/1/88

monetary system of world to crash within two years 6/18/88

world-wide 9/7/85, 11/1/85

Disciples of latter days must work to gather sheep 10/2/89

Doctors profaning their profession 6/6/87

Drought 7/1/85, 11/1/85

Drugs, children being educated to use 6/18/87

Earthquakes 7/1/85. See also Nature, disturbances of

in California only the beginning 10/2/87

in Los Angeles and New York 6/17/89

in Mexico 5/17/86

in New York 10/5/85, 3/18/89

in unusual places; punishment for abortions 10/1/88

will increase 11/1/85

Egypt, Our Lady's appearances in 5/17/86

Empire State Building 10/1/88

Enemies of God all about you 8/21/85

Eruptions, volcanic 6/18/86

Eternal Father cast aside as a myth 7/25/85

Eucharist

Hosts discarded on floor, in water fonts 5/17/86

Euthanasia 7/1/85, 9/14/85

Evil

is accelerating 6/18/86, 6/17/89

Explosion, with loss of many lives 6/18/86

Faith

many have lost 9/7/85

must be brought back to Church 7/1/85
Faithful and True banner 11/1/85
False
 Christs, do not listen to them 11/1/85
 prophets 9/27/86
 seers confusing the devout 6/18/87
Family
 disintegrating 5/17/86, 9/27/86
 must teach children 6/18/87
 torn asunder 6/18/86
Famine 9/27/86
Father against son, mother against daughter 6/6/87, 10/6/88
Father S. 7/1/85
Fatima 9/14/85, 6/6/87, 6/18/87
 third secret, beg Holy Father to reveal 6/18/86
 third secret revealed by Jesus 6/18/86
Fear
 of Russia 10/5/85
 tool of the devil 10/2/87
First Saturdays 6/18/86
 Our Lady asks for 6/18/87
Floods 5/17/86, 6/18/86, 9/27/86. See also Nature, disturbances of
 will increase 11/1/85
Flying saucers. See UFOs
Food to be stored 7/1/85, 10/5/85, 11/1/85
Fornication 11/1/85
Free will 7/1/85, 11/1/85

Gomorrah 11/1/85, 10/6/88
Good. See also Children of light
 many have become complacent 9/27/86
 must also suffer 8/21/85
 will be deceived 7/25/85
Grace 9/7/85
Graces
 received to be made known through the mail 6/6/87
 you cannot gather enough 9/14/85

Hail Mary film 10/5/85, 11/1/85
Hat(s) Purple/Red, heads in clouds, shall be lost in chaos
9/27/86
Heaven 7/1/85, 11/1/85

cannot have Heaven on earth 10/5/85
existence of 10/2/89
narrow road, few find it 9/7/85
not easy to enter 7/25/85
simple road to 10/2/89
Hell 7/1/85, 11/1/85
existence of 10/2/89
those there willed it so 8/21/85
Herpes 8/21/85
Hierarchy. See also Bishops; Bishops and cardinals; Cardinals;
Hats, Purple/Red; Mitres
infiltrated by satan 7/1/85
falling out of grace, misleading sheep 6/18/86
must stop experimenting 6/18/86
planning extermination of John Paul II before synod 7/1/85
Holy Father. See Vicar
Holy Hour on sacred grounds for priesthood 9/27/86
Holy water, satan must run from 6/6/87
Homosexuality 8/21/85, 9/14/85
means damnation, destruction 7/1/85
must be stopped or country cannot be saved 11/1/85, 6/6/87
shall always be condemned 10/5/85
Host. See Eucharist
Hourglass
almost empty 6/18/86
is beginning to run 5/17/86
one grain left 8/21/85
Humanism 9/14/85, 10/5/85, 9/27/86, 6/18/87, 3/18/89
Human sacrifice 7/1/85
Hunger in America 11/1/85
Hurricanes 7/1/85, 11/1/85
will happen again, claim lives 10/5/85

Illuminati
active in U.S., all nations 6/18/87
composed of major money holders, gathering money to start
war 10/1/88
Immaculate Conception, shield of 9/7/85, 11/1/85
Immodesty 10/1/88, 10/6/88
Immorality cannot be condoned 10/5/85
Indulgences applicable to time in purgatory 7/25/85
Iran 10/2/87

Jacinta 1972 photo 10/02/89
Jehovah Witnesses, false prophets 9/27/86, 6/18/87
Jesus
description of crucifixion 6/17/89
His Sacrifice being forgotten 10/2/89
remains on sacred grounds until last soul has left 5/17/86,
6/18/86, 9/27/86, 10/1/88
Judgment, general 7/25/85

KGB now holds major stations in our gov't 9/7/85

Last Supper, no women present at 10/2/87
Latin America shall be hotbed of fighting 3/18/89
Leader, gov't, does not understand evil about him 9/7/85
Legionnaires' disease 8/21/85
Limbo 10/2/87
Lot's wife turned to salt; will happen again many times
11/1/85
Lourdes 9/7/85, 9/14/85
Love, true meaning of 7/25/85
Lucia/Lucy has been silenced 6/18/86

Man

being guided by satan; must be shaken up 3/18/89
given himself over to satan 9/7/85
must not cohabit with man or seduce another 6/6/87
proud; king of the world 10/6/88

Marriage

becoming nullified 5/17/86
being destroyed 6/6/87
common-law not tolerated 11/1/85

Martyrs for the Faith shall return with Jesus 9/7/85

Mass, old, new 7/1/85

Materialism has replaced spiritualism 6/18/86

Medal

of Our Lady of the Roses 11/1/85, 5/17/86, 6/18/87
of St. Benedict 11/1/85, 5/17/86, 6/18/87
of St. Benedict, highest indulgenced medal in Church 7/25/85
of St. Benedict, satan must run from 6/6/87

Media controlled by Illuminati 6/18/87

Message from Heaven

accepted only by a handful 10/1/88
back ones must be read 10/1/88
being read by few 5/17/86
is personal to each and every one 9/7/85
must be printed and read from beginning to end 9/27/86,
10/6/88
must be read and reread 9/14/85, 6/18/87
Mexico
disaster in 10/5/85
plan for invasion of U.S. through Mexico 6/18/87
Mission from Heaven urgent, sorely needed 7/1/85
Mitres, many have fallen into hell 6/6/87
Modernism 10/5/85, 9/27/86, 6/18/87, 10/1/88, 10/6/88
in the Church 3/18/89
promoted by satan 7/25/85
stymies mankind 11/1/85
Modernists casting aside Our Father, Act of Contrition 10/6/88
Money
cannot be taken with you 9/14/85
has become god for many 9/7/85
Mothers
many shall weep for their children 10/5/85
must be righteous, godly 3/18/89
must now be teachers of children 10/6/88
Murder 9/7/85, 10/5/85, 11/1/85, 5/17/86, 3/18/89
will increase 6/18/86
My Jesus, my confidence 9/7/85

Nadina 10/1/88
Nation, corrupt shall not stand 7/1/85
Nations disappearing from face of earth 7/1/85, 8/21/85,
10/2/87
Nature, disturbances of, minor compared to Chastisement 7/1/85
New York
abortion mills in 10/1/88
earthquake in 10/5/85
terrorists to use bombs, machine guns 10/1/88
Nicaragua center for capitulation of U.S., Canada 6/18/87
Noe 6/18/87
Nuclear
disaster 5/17/86
warheads 7/25/85

Nuns 7/1/85

having abortions 10/1/88

immodesty, lack of prayer 10/1/88

modern diversions taking away solitude, prayer 10/2/89

One-world government, communistic 10/6/88

One-world religion based on humanism, modernism 9/27/86,
10/6/88

Our Lady

appearances in Egypt 5/17/86

appearing in numerous places now 10/2/89

cries because of those cursing Her Son 6/18/87

has been rejected in other places 6/18/87

has saved us many times 7/25/85

Her tears fall upon us 5/17/86, 6/18/87, 10/6/88

Mediatrix between God and man 7/1/85, 11/1/85

Mother of Grace 9/14/85, 10/5/85

Queen of Peace 11/1/85

sending many angels to protect Holy Father 7/1/85

was ever virgin 10/2/87

weeps for abominations to Her Son 6/17/89

will appear one day over old St. Robert's Church 5/17/86

will remain on grounds until last soul has left 5/17/86,
6/8/86, 9/27/86

will remain with us until end of time 9/7/85, 11/1/85

Padre Pio 9/14/85

Paradise only short distance away 10/2/89

Parents

destroying children's souls by example 9/7/85

have responsibility for children regardless of age 9/7/85

must guard children from satanists 6/17/89

must guard children, warn against strangers 10/2/87

must look into schools 9/27/86

must not let children be taught by demons 6/6/87

must protect children 11/1/85

must teach children 10/6/88

receiving notice of sons dead or missing in action 6/6/87

responsible for children's souls 10/5/85

must guard doors, discipline children 8/21/85

Pastors. See also Clergy; Priests, priesthood

must restore Churches 8/21/85

Peace

no peace without God 7/1/85

will not come until after consecration of Russia 6/6/87

Persian Gulf 6/6/87

supplies not to be cut off 6/18/87

Photographs

AC into mitres 1972 10/2/89

can convert many 7/1/85

for bishop to examine 10/5/85

of crown of thorns 9/27/86

secret, to be given to Pope in due time 6/6/87

secrets in 9/7/85, 9/14/85, 11/1/85

Plague

another will come 10/5/85

a worse one will come 6/6/87, 10/2/87

Legionnaires, herpes, AIDS 8/21/85

Planets, other, no life on 11/1/85

Pope John Paul I met untimely death 9/7/85

Pope John Paul II

appears to Veronica, asks for prayers 9/14/85

contact him to stop appeasement of Russia 6/18/87

end approaches for 11/1/85

extermination planned 7/1/85

has been given visions of future 11/1/85

many not listening to him 9/27/86

must be begged to consecrate Russia 5/17/86

must make collegial consecration of Russia 10/2/87, 3/18/89,
6/17/89

must put aside treaty, consecrate Russia 6/6/87

must receive message to consecrate Russia this year 10/2/87

needs prayers for protection 9/7/85

on list for destruction 11/1/85

Our Lady has appeared to 9/27/86

plan to destroy him 6/18/88

pray for 5/17/86, 9/27/86

Red Bear planning to kill him in Assisi 9/27/86

sent by God to save religion in world 9/7/85

should curtail travel or be destroyed 5/17/86

suffering at hands of his own 9/27/86

under domination of bishops, cardinals 10/2/89

will be attacked; only we can save him 8/21/85

will have another attempt on life 5/17/86

will meet with enemy who comes as angel of light 9/7/85
without prayers we will lose him within next year 3/18/89
write to, beg him to disclose full message of Fatima 6/6/87
Pope Paul VI
laid low, replaced by impostor 10/2/89
met untimely death 9/7/85
warned of smoke of satan in Church 9/14/85, 10/2/89
Pornography 10/5/85
Prayer(s). See also Atonement
Act of Contrition 8/21/85, 9/27/86, 6/18/87, 10/6/88
Acts of Faith, Hope, Charity 6/18/87
and atonement, sacrifice needed 6/18/86, 6/18/87
Jesus, I love You. Save souls, save the consecrated 10/2/89
key to Heaven 8/21/85
must be returned to schools 10/5/85
Now I lay me down to sleep 6/17/89
Our Father 10/6/88
outlawed in schools 10/2/87
Prayer and penance, more needed now to avoid WW III 5/17/86
Priests, priesthood. See also Clergy; Pastors
many have gone to hell because of lack of prayers 6/6/87
many now on road to perdition 7/25/85
must return Michael to guard Church 5/17/86
pray daily for them 6/17/89
susceptible to attacks by satan 3/18/89
Profanity 7/1/85
Prophecy
"By next week many will be fleeing from their homes" 10/1/88
Purgatory 7/1/85, 11/1/85, 6/6/87
existence of 10/2/89
one thousand five hundred souls saved from this evening
6/18/87
pray for souls, gain graces for selves also 6/18/88
pray for souls there 8/21/85, 11/1/85

Razene 10/1/88
Reagan, Ronald
end approaches for 11/1/85
on list for destruction 11/1/85
Our Lady spoke to him 6/18/87
Red armies. See Communism
Religion not a thing of the past; means of salvation 10/5/85

Renewal, giant, to be given in time 7/1/85
Rich man, difficult to enter Heaven 9/27/86
Roman Catholic must die as Roman Catholic 9/27/86
Rome 6/18/88
Rosary 7/1/85, 8/21/85, 10/5/85, 11/1/85, 5/17/86, 6/6/87
for every bead there shall be a soul 6/18/86
music to hearts of Jesus and Mary 9/14/85
must be recited daily, twice a day if possible 7/14/85
to be given out on grounds 10/1/88
to be made, sent throughout world 10/5/85
to save those in purgatory 6/6/87
wear about the neck 9/7/85, 10/2/87
Russia
disaster allowed to bring them to knees 5/17/86
great threat to world; must be consecrated 3/18/89
has six times the missiles of U.S. 10/2/87
has not been converted 7/1/85, 6/17/89
land of egomaniacs 9/7/85
must be consecrated to Immaculate Heart 6/6/87, 10/2/87
not converted; to bring much sorrow to world 10/5/85
plans to attack U.S., Canada 9/7/85, 9/14/85
plans to capture world 5/17/86
plans to destroy world 9/7/85
plans to take over Sweden 3/18/89, 6/17/89
plans to take over U.S., Canada 7/25/85, 6/18/87
sending armaments throughout world 7/1/85
will spread war unless dedicated to Immaculate Heart 8/21/85

Sacramentals must be worn by everyone on earth 6/6/87, 6/18/87
Sacraments
last, a special grace 11/1/85
must be kept 6/18/87
Sacred Heart, image of to be kept in homes to protect against
satan 9/7/85
Sacrifice(s)
of Christ 10/5/85
of humans, animals 11/1/85
purifies for entrance into Heaven 10/5/85
St. Demyana 5/17/86
St. John 5/17/86
St. Luke 5/17/86
St. Mark 5/17/86

St. Matthew 5/17/86
St. Michael 9/7/85, 11/1/85, 6/18/88, 6/17/89
gives Veronica Holy Communion 5/17/86
our protector 7/1/85
St. Paul warned against homosexuality 8/21/85
St. Raphael 6/18/88
St. Simon Stock 9/14/85
St. Theresa 7/1/85, 10/1/88, 10/2/89
her example should be followed by all 10/2/87
Saints cry out for retribution 6/6/87
Satan
has entered hierarchy 7/1/85, 7/25/85
has entered workroom of white, blue berets 6/18/85
loosed in full force 7/25/85
plans for man to capitulate to save body, money 9/7/85
powers are too great for man 9/7/85
seeks to destroy Church, seat of Peter 3/18/89
wants to see nuclear war 9/27/86
world is kingdom of 10/5/85
Satanists
agents of hell 11/1/85
disturbing Veronica 11/1/85
turning into armies 7/1/85
vile deeds of 9/7/85
Scapular 7/1/85, 7/25/85, 8/21/85, 9/7/85, 10/5/85, 11/1/85,
5/17/86, 6/6/87, 6/18/87, 10/2/87
rules, regulations, promise 9/14/85
Schism, Jesus doesn't want 9/14/85
Schools
Catholic, modernism, humanism in 9/27/86
evils in 6/18/87, 10/2/87
many teaching atheism 8/21/85
Our Father, Act of Contrition being removed from books
10/6/88
Science
casts aside supernatural; shall never resurrect the dead
9/7/85
Scientists
fail to recognize speed of Ball of Redemption 6/18/88
seek to please Bear for money 7/1/85
Scoffers 7/1/85
Scripture. See Bible

Second Coming 9/7/85, 11/1/85

Seers

remain away from other 7/25/85

two from Australia 10/5/85

two from Chile 7/25/85

we can learn from them 10/5/85

Seminaries

many fleeing from 6/18/86

many have entered to destroy 5/17/86

Sex education 11/1/85, 6/6/87

belongs in the home 10/2/87

debauchery of young souls 9/27/86

Shrine of Our Lady of the Roses 9/27/86

Silver, pieces of 11/1/85

Sin(s)

has become a way of life 5/17/86

shall never be condoned 11/1/85

Sinner can be saved by effort, prayer 10/5/85

Sisters. See Nuns

Sodom 11/1/85, 10/6/88

Spring of water will come up at Bayside 5/17/86

Starvation 5/17/86

State Department, secret missions of 7/1/85

Suffering(s)

is balm for souls 8/21/85

value of to save souls 10/2/89

Sunday day of rest, prayer 9/14/85

Surrogate motherhood not tolerated by Heaven 6/6/87

Synod 7/1/85

Teachers

given over to modernism; giving poor example 10/6/88

Television

diabolical box 10/5/85

should not be in holy place 10/2/89

teaching children to kill 3/18/89

Test tube babies born without soul 6/6/87

Theologians consider selves as gods, setting up one-world religion 9/27/86

Time has been shortened 7/25/85

Tomdarius 9/7/85, 10/1/88

Tornadoes 7/1/85

Tradition being cast aside 3/18/89
Traditionalists creating new churches 9/14/85
Treaty between Vatican, Russia
 must be abrogated 6/6/87
 must be put aside 6/18/87
 must be rescinded 7/1/85
 three still living who help draft treaty 7/1/85
Tremors. See Earthquakes
Tribulation(s) 11/1/85
Trinity 8/21/85, 10/2/89
Tusazeri 10/1/88

UFOs, transports from hell 11/1/85
United States
 allowed two-legged demon to walk through country 6/17/89
 always protected by Our Lady; we cast Her aside 11/1/85
 and Canada will have to hold each other up when tribulation
comes 10/2/87
 approaching World War III 7/1/85
 being infiltrated on all sides by Russia 5/17/86
 deluded by Russia; close to being annihilated 10/2/87
 enemy will enter to destroy morale 9/27/86
 gov't deluded by visitors, spys 9/7/85
 Russia planning major strike against 9/7/85
 should not enter into Latin America 3/18/89
 surrounded with submarines 6/6/87
 trial approaching 11/1/85
 trying to fly high into heavens 10/6/88
 two terrorists here now "casing the places" 10/1/88
 will have another tremendous earthquake 9/27/86
 will have blood flowing in streets 6/18/86
 will have disaster similar to Russia 5/17/86
 will have loss of life in Persian Gulf 6/6/87

Vatican II
 taken over by satan 7/25/85
 words twisted 7/1/85

Veronica
 agents seek to destroy her 9/7/85
 a plan to murder her 6/18/88
 given date of next catastrophe 6/18/86
 given date of WW III in photograph 8/21/85

her children will be saved 7/1/85
Jesus to speak to her at home in the morning 6/18/86
must accept suffering for priesthood 8/21/85, 9/27/86
must bar doors 9/7/85, 6/18/87
must love even those who persecute her 10/2/89
must make acts of reparation for priesthood 3/18/89
must not leave home alone 9/14/85
must pray to Infant Jesus, make decision 6/18/88
must pray; will destroy coven 6/18/88
must use common sense, conserve strength 9/14/85
name on list for destruction 11/1/85
not to go out alone 6/18/88
not to unite with one from Australia 6/6/87
receives Holy Communion from St. Michael 5/17/86
saved a soul from hell 7/1/85
suffering greatly 9/27/86
suffers, but always in Jesus' arms 10/1/88
suffers for Pope, Mission 6/18/88
tormented by satanists 11/1/85
victim soul to save Pope, Church 8/21/85
will always hear Our Lady's voice 10/1/88
will be at next vigil 10/1/88
will be given great reward 6/18/86
will find 1970 messages in closet 9/27/86

Verse

"Dear Holy Father, worried and wan" 9/27/86, 6/17/89

"Spiritual childhood" 10/1/88

"The end is not as far as you can see" 6/18/86, 3/18/89,
6/17/89

Victim souls 9/7/85

many are needed 6/6/87

Vincent 11/1/85

Visions of Veronica

Apocalyptic signs, tribulations

Africa in flames, people starving 11/1/85

child watching TV, takes large knife, stabs mother 3/18/89

fires, smoke, destruction to come 6/6/87

globe of world, Africa black 10/5/85

globe of world, Africa in flames 7/1/85

globe of world, places in flames 9/7/85

people running, dead bodies, high waves 7/1/85

St. Michael holding scale, balance heavy to left 9/7/85,
6/17/89

smoke-like clouds coming up from chasm 6/18/86

U.S., Canada, parts of coastlines washed away 7/25/85

Ball of Redemption

comet hitting water, waves washing away half of continent
7/25/85

comet sending meteors into water 9/14/85

Eternal Father with Ball at His feet 10/2/89

globe of fire bouncing around, destroys a comet 6/18/88

Church, Rome

black flag draped over St. Peter's; Our Lady standing
over; people shocked, tears falling on them 9/14/85

crowd of people in Russian city, two demons with shot-guns
plan to kill Pope 6/18/88

figure of death wearing cassock, with scythe to cut down
Pope 9/14/85

convents, nuns dancing in leotards; priests not dressed as
priests 10/1/88

Our Lady spreading mantle over St. Peter's 7/1/85

Demons, hell, UFOs

satanists coming out of white church 6/18/88

Jesus, God, Trinity, Eucharist

Eternal Father in the sky 10/6/88

Jesus dressed in sackcloth 10/2/89

Our Lady, angels, saints

large group of saints; priests, nuns 9/14/85

many angels, Our Lady throwing out roses, placing three on
Her statue 8/21/85

Michael, other angels holding roses 6/18/88

Symbols, words, misc.

graces showered on grounds 9/7/85

dancing, drinking, merriment 6/17/89

hourglass with one grain left 5/17/86

large Bible in sky, pages turning 10/6/88

large parchment in sky, listing five names: Ronald Reagan,
John Paul II, Veronica Lueken, two others 11/1/85

Matthew, Mark, Luke, John writing in Books 5/17/86

War, revolution, terrorism

Africa, flames, blacks killing each other 7/25/85

multitudes of dark-skinned people fighting 10/6/88

race war in U.S. 7/25/85

Russian using ray gun 7/25/85
sinister-looking men carrying machine guns to New York City
10/1/88
soldiers marching across nations 10/5/85

Voice-boxes, many were asked to be and refused 7/25/85

War

indication of loss of knowledge of God 8/21/85
punishment for sin 9/7/85
will be end of world 9/7/85
Warning, major long overdue; pray against it 10/1/88
Warnings, minor
sent for many years 10/1/88
will be many 6/18/86

Water

to be boiled 7/1/85
to be stored 7/1/85, 10/5/85, 11/1/85
to be stored, kept clean 6/18/88

Woman/women

not to be on altar or try to be priestesses 10/2/87
sent not to be priests or murderers, but guiding light for
children 10/1/88

World

in great darkness 3/18/89
is doomed unless collegial consecration of Russia is done
6/17/89
Worldly riches, the more you seek the less you will have in
Heaven 9/7/85
World War III 7/1/85, 7/25/85, 5/17/86
will engulf the nations 8/21/85

Index of Bayside messages 1990 +

Vigil Dates:

1990: 6/18/90, 10/2/90

1991: 6/18/91, 10/3/91

1992: 6/18/92, 10/6/92

1993: 6/18/93

1994: 6/18/94

Abortion 6/18/90, 10/2/90, 6/18/91

AIDS 10/6/92

cure to be given if man repents, abortion funding stopped
6/18/90

America the beautiful will fall 6/18/92

Angels of light 6/18/94

Antichrist to enter world soon 10/6/92

Apocalypse

must be read 6/18/92

pages turning fast 10/6/92

Armaments stored in other countries 6/18/92

Atheism 6/18/91, 6/18/92

Atheist(s) do not hold truth 6/18/90

Atoms used to destroy earth 6/18/92

Ball of Redemption

hovers over world 6/18/94

many will die 6/18/92, 6/18/94

will destroy 3/4 of earth 6/18/91

Bear, brown/white 6/18/91

Bible. See also Scripture

find and read old ones 10/6/92

must be read 10/2/90

necessary book in home 6/18/94

Bishops becoming despoilers of human race 6/18/93

Book of life. See Bible

Chastisement, another great one for mankind 6/18/90

Children must be protected, or will disappear 6/18/90

Children of God/light must all pray more now 6/18/94
Church, do not make it a place just for man 6/18/90
Clergy. See also Pastors; Priests
 must show more honor to Jesus 6/18/93
 prayer life has fallen 6/18/93
 pray for; no special passport to Heaven 6/18/93
Communism seeks to assassinate Holy Father 6/18/91
Convent(s) should remain free from TV, radios, return to prayer
life 6/18/90
Country. See United States
Crucifix 10/6/92
Cults, satanic 6/18/90
Cure, a special one given 6/18/90

Directives from Heaven 6/18/92
Drugs 6/18/90

Earth, terrible punishment for 6/18/94
Eruption(s), volcanic 6/18/90
Eternal Father
 allows things for eventual good 6/18/92
 Creator of all mankind 6/18/90
 ready to chastise mankind 10/6/92, 6/18/93

Faithful and True
 all who remain will escape punishment 10/6/92
Fatima, third secret of 10/3/91
Few will be saved 6/18/91
Flying saucers 6/18/92
Formigao, Canon 10/3/91

Godinho, Mother 10/3/91
Gorbachev 6/18/92

Heaven
 love is the way to 6/18/90
 not an easy road to 6/18/92
Hell forgotten by many; is eternal 6/18/90
Homosexuality 10/6/92
 now protected by law 10/6/92
 rampant all over earth 6/18/90
 shall not be condoned 6/18/91

Humanism 6/18/91

Jesus

being recrucified 10/6/92

will not accept abuse to Our Lady 6/18/93

Krushchev 6/18/92

Leaders

of country lost their way 10/6/92

of country, world need prayers 6/18/92

Lenin in hell 6/18/92

Man/mankind

building church without Eternal Father 6/18/90

dishonoring God 6/18/90

must repent of abortions, return to prayer, read Bible 10/2/90

Messages to be brought out 10/6/92

Miracles, a grace to mankind 6/18/93

Money root of all evil 10/6/92

Morality fallen 6/18/92

Murder 6/18/90

Nuns discard habit, no longer maidens of purity; need discipline
6/18/90

Our Lady

pleads constantly before Eternal Father 6/18/91

Protectress of peace 10/2/90

tears fall upon mankind 10/2/90

weeps for fallen clergy 10/6/92

will guide as long as Rosary is prayed in our country 6/18/92

Owl watching the eagle 6/18/93

Parents

embroiled with mankind, not God 6/18/94

must protect children's souls 6/18/91

responsible for children's souls 6/18/92, 6/18/93, 6/18/94

Pastors. See also Clergy; Priests

many fallen away from truth 6/18/92

Peter, chair/seat of

despot on 10/6/92

Photographs, miraculous 10/6/92
Planets, no life on other 6/18/92
Pope John Paul II, plan to exterminate 10/6/92
Prayer(s)
 Act of Contrition 10/6/92
 no longer allowed in schools 6/18/92
 O Mary conceived without sin 10/6/92
 O my Jesus, forgive us our sins 6/18/92
 Our Father 10/6/92
 penance, atonement 10/3/91
President must be warned not to trust two-legged demon 6/18/90
Priests. See also Clergy; Pastors
 becoming men of state, not of God; must take selves out of world
6/18/90
Purgatory 6/18/93
 forgotten by many; pray for souls there 6/18/90

Rosary must be upped in every home 6/18/90
Ruse 6/18/92
Russia, no freedom in 6/18/92

Sacramentals never to be removed 10/6/92
Sacred grounds, Jesus and Our Lady made Their home there 6/18/91
Satan has entered Church, controls medias 6/18/90
St. Benedict medal 10/6/92
Scapular 10/6/92
Scientists will be bewildered by Ball in atmosphere 6/18/94
Scripture. See also Bible
 Job 33, verse 4 6/18/90
Senate must be warned not to trust two-legged demon 6/18/90
Sin a way of life 10/6/92
Sisters. See Nuns
Six sixty-six is upon mankind 6/18/90
Sodom and Gomorrha 6/18/91
 warned by prophets, did not listen 10/6/92
Souls falling into hell like snowflakes 6/18/91
Stalin in hell 6/18/92
Stratosphere covered by demons 6/18/92
Submarines guarding us, planning attacks 6/18/92

Televisions
 not to be in homes of just 6/18/91

must be monitored or removed 6/18/92
Tribulation coming 10/6/92
Trinity
being attacked 6/18/90
must be given honor, glory 10/3/91

United States

allowed two-legged demon to enter 6/18/90
must not give up forces in Europe, or will be attacked 6/18/90
fallen from pedestal 6/18/93
will be punished for abortions 6/18/93
will fall, be enslaved by despot 10/6/92
will have another great chastisement 6/18/90

Veronica

cannot be relieved of all suffering 6/18/90
must take it easy 6/18/94
recounts experience without sacramentals 10/6/92

Verse

Dear Holy Father, worried and wan 6/18/91
The end is not as far as you can see 6/18/91

Visions of Veronica

Apocalyptic signs, tribulations

map of east coast, Bear in Cuba 6/18/90
map, submarines off Long Island, submerging, heading to
Cuba 6/18/90

Ball of Redemption

huge ball of fire falling 6/18/91
huge ball of fire, larger than earth 6/18/93

Church, Rome

church service, immodest dress, children giving Holy Communion
6/18/93

Demons, hell, UFOs

large hole in ground, people screaming, burning; demons
6/18/90, 6/18/93

Heaven, purgatory

priests, bishops, cardinals there 6/18/93

Our Lady, angels, saints

Our Lady, crown of twelve stars, showering graces all around
6/18/90

War

coming in steps 6/18/92

great war will erupt suddenly 10/2/90

punishment for man's sins 6/18/92

will embroil many nations 6/18/94

World polluted with 'isms', to be planet struck 6/18/91

Yeltsin man of sin 6/18/92

END OF INDEX

Page 320

The Official & Original **Our Lady of the Roses® , Mary Help of Mothers Shrine**
P.O. Box 52, Bayside, NY 11361 U.S.A. (718) 961-8865 www.OurLadyoftheRoses.org
Copyright © 2008, Our Lady of the Roses® a Registered Trademark.

**Our Lady of the Roses, Mary Help of
Mothers Shrine**

**PO Box 52
Bayside NY 11361**

(718) 961-8865

Page 321

The Official & Original **Our Lady of the Roses® , Mary Help of Mothers Shrine**
P.O. Box 52, Bayside, NY 11361 U.S.A. (718) 961-8865 www.OurLadyoftheRoses.org
Copyright © 2008, Our Lady of the Roses® a Registered Trademark.